

# The Theocratic Kingdom-Index

## THE THEOCRATIC KINGDOM

George N H Peters

Published 1884, the fruit of 30 years of labor! -[George N H. Peters](#) (November 30, 1825-October 7, 1909) "was an American [Lutheran](#) minister and author of *The Theocratic Kingdom*. His [premillennial](#) views were in conflict with the majority of [Lutherans](#) who held [amillennial](#) beliefs.<sup>[1][2]</sup>

"Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; if thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures: then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and find the knowledge of God."—Proverbs 2:4–6.

- **Volume 1** - Propositions 1 - 106
- **Volume 2** - Propositions 107 - 164
- **Volume 3** - Propositions 165 - 206
- **Index of Scriptures & Subjects**

---

**THIS VOLUME IS Respectfully Dedicated TO W. H. CONLEY, ESQ., AND DR. J. T. McLAUGHLIN,**

To whom the author is deeply indebted for sympathy and pecuniary aid in the prosecution and publication of the work.\*

The divine assurances (as e.g. Prov. 11:25; 19:17; Matt. 5:7; Isa. 32:8; Matt. 10:42, etc.) of an ultimate repayment given by God Himself, indicates THE COGNIZANCE OF ONE abundantly able to fulfil His promises. May an ample realization of His faithfulness be their happy experience. Faith in the same "blessed Hope," in the same Theocratic Kingdom, influenced them to give their needed assistance, and, therefore, it is but proper for me to express, in this form, the desire and prayer, that the mighty Theocratic King—whom they thus honored—may honor them in His Coming Kingdom.

THE AUTHOR.

Source: Chart by Tim LaHaye and Thomas Ice - click to enlarge - Millenium on Right Side

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

### VOLUMES I-III

1. [PROPOSITION 1](#).—The Kingdom of God is a subject of vital importance
2. [PROP. 2](#).—The establishment of this Kingdom was determined before, and designed or prepared from, the foundation of the world
3. [PROP. 3](#).—The meanings usually given to this Kingdom indicate that the most vague, indefinite notions concerning it exist in the minds of many
4. [PROP. 4](#).—The literal, grammatical interpretation of the Scriptures must (connected with the figurative, tropical, or rhetorical) be observed in order to obtain a correct understanding of the Kingdom
5. [PROP. 5](#).—The doctrine of the Kingdom is based on the inspiration of the Word of God
6. [PROP. 6](#).—The Kingdom of God is intimately connected with the Supernatural
7. [PROP. 7](#).—The Kingdom being a manifestation of the Supernatural, miracles are connected with it
8. [PROP. 8](#).—The doctrine of the Kingdom presupposes that of sin, the apostasy of man
9. [PROP. 9](#).—The nature of, and the things pertaining to, the Kingdom can only be ascertained within the limits of Scripture
10. [PROP. 10](#).—This Kingdom should be studied in the light of the Holy Scriptures, and not merely in that of Creeds, Confessions, Formulas of Doctrine, etc.
11. [PROP. 11](#).—The mysteries of the Kingdom were given to the apostles
12. [PROP. 12](#).—There is some mystery yet connected with the things of the Kingdom
13. [PROP. 13](#).—Some things pertaining to the Kingdom intentionally revealed somewhat obscurely
14. [PROP. 14](#).—Some things pertaining to the Kingdom not so easily comprehended as many suppose
15. [PROP. 15](#).—The doctrine of the Kingdom can become better understood and appreciated

16. [PROP. 16.](#)—This Kingdom cannot be properly comprehended without acknowledging an intimate and internal connection existing between the Old and New Testaments
17. [PROP. 17.](#)—Without study of the prophecies no adequate idea can be obtained of the Kingdom
18. [PROP. 18.](#)—The prophecies relating to the establishment of the Kingdom of God are both conditioned and unconditioned
19. [PROP. 19.](#)—The New Testament begins the announcement of the Kingdom in terms expressive of its being previously well known
20. [PROP. 20.](#)—To comprehend the subject of the Kingdom it is necessary to notice the belief and expectations of the more pious portion of the Jews
21. [PROP. 21.](#)—The prophecies of the Kingdom interpreted literally sustain the expectations and hopes of the pious Jews
22. [PROP. 22.](#)—John the Baptist, Jesus, and the disciples employed the phrases “Kingdom of Heaven,” “Kingdom of God,” etc., in accordance with the usage of the Jews
23. [PROP. 23.](#)—There must be some substantial reason why the phrases “Kingdom of God,” etc., were thus adopted
24. [PROP. 24.](#)—The Kingdom is offered to an elect nation, viz., the Jewish nation
25. [PROP. 25.](#)—The Theocracy was an earnest, introductory, or initiatory form of this Kingdom
26. [PROP. 26.](#)—The Theocracy thus instituted would have been permanently established if the people, in their national capacity, had been faithful in obedience
27. [PROP. 27.](#)—The demand of the nation for an earthly king was a virtual abandonment of the Theocratic Kingdom by the nation
28. [PROP. 28.](#)—God makes the Jewish king subordinate to His own Theocracy
29. [PROP. 29.](#)—This Theocracy, or Kingdom, is exclusively given to the natural descendants of Abraham, in their corporate capacity
30. [PROP. 30.](#)—The prophets, however, without specifying the manner of introduction, predict that the Gentiles shall participate in the blessings of the Theocracy or Kingdom
31. [PROP. 31.](#)—This Theocracy was identified with the Davidic Kingdom
32. [PROP. 32.](#)—This Theocratic Kingdom, thus incorporated with the Davidic, is removed when the Davidic is overthrown
33. [PROP. 33.](#)—The prophets, some even before the captivity, foreseeing the overthrow of the Kingdom, both foretell its downfall and its final restoration
34. [PROP. 34.](#)—The prophets describe this restored Kingdom, its extension, glory, etc., without distinguishing between the First and Second Advents
35. [PROP. 35.](#)—The prophets describe but one Kingdom
36. [PROP. 36.](#)—The prophets, with one voice, describe this one Kingdom, thus restored, in terms expressive of the most glorious additions
37. [PROP. 37.](#)—The Kingdom thus predicted and promised was not in existence when the forerunner of Jesus appeared
38. [PROP. 38.](#)—John the Baptist preached that this Kingdom, predicted by the prophets, was “nigh at hand”
39. [PROP. 39.](#)—John the Baptist was not ignorant of the Kingdom that he preached
40. [PROP. 40.](#)—The hearers of John believed that he preached to them the Kingdom predicted by the prophets, and in the sense held by themselves
41. [PROP. 41.](#)—The Kingdom was not established under John’s ministry
42. [PROP. 42.](#)—Jesus Christ in His early ministry preached that the Kingdom was “nigh at hand”
43. [PROP. 43.](#)—The disciples sent forth by Jesus to preach this Kingdom were not ignorant of the meaning to be attached to the Kingdom
44. [PROP. 44.](#)—The preaching of the Kingdom, being in accordance with that of the predicted Kingdom, raised no controversy between the Jews and Jesus, or between the Jews and His disciples and apostles
45. [PROP. 45.](#)—The phrases “Kingdom of Heaven,” “Kingdom of God,” “Kingdom of Christ,” etc., denote the same Kingdom
46. [PROP. 46.](#)—The Kingdom anticipated by the Jews at the First Advent is based on the Abrahamic and Davidic covenants
47. [PROP. 47.](#)—The Jews had the strongest possible assurances given to them that the Kingdom based on these covenants would be realized
48. [PROP. 48.](#)—The Kingdom being based on the covenants, the covenants must be carefully examined, and [\(PROP. 4\) the literal language of the same must be maintained](#)
49. [PROP. 49.](#)—The covenants being, in Revelation, the foundation of the Kingdom, must first be received and appreciated
50. [PROP. 50.](#)—This Kingdom will be the outgrowth of the renewed Abrahamic covenant, under which renewal we live
51. [PROP. 51.](#)—The relation that the Kingdom sustains to “the covenants of promise” enables us to appreciate the prophecies pertaining to the Kingdom
52. [PROP. 52.](#)—The promises pertaining to the Kingdom, as given in the covenants, will be strictly fulfilled
53. [PROP. 53.](#)—The genealogies of our Lord form an important link in the comprehension of the Kingdom
54. [PROP. 54.](#)—The preaching of the Kingdom by John, Jesus, and the disciples, was confined to the Jewish nation
55. [PROP. 55.](#)—It was necessary that Jesus and His disciples should, at first, preach the Kingdom as nigh to the Jewish nation
56. [PROP. 56.](#)—The Kingdom was not established during the ministry of “the Christ”

57. [PROP. 57.](#)—This Kingdom was offered to the Jewish nation, but the nation rejected it
58. [PROP. 58.](#)—Jesus, toward the close of His ministry, preached that the Kingdom was not nigh
59. [PROP. 59.](#)—This Kingdom of God offered to the Jewish elect nation, lest the purpose of God fail, is to be given to others who are adopted
60. [PROP. 60.](#)—This Kingdom of God is given, not to nations, but to one nation
61. [PROP. 61.](#)—The Kingdom which by promise exclusively belonged to the Jewish nation, the rightful seed of Abraham, was now to be given to an engrafted people
62. [PROP. 62.](#)—This people, to whom the Kingdom is to be given, gathered out of the nations, becomes the elect nation
63. [PROP. 63.](#)—The present elect, to whom the Kingdom will be given, is the continuation of the previous election chiefly in another engrafted people
64. [PROP. 64.](#)—The Kingdom being given to the elect only, any adoption into that elect portion must be revealed by express Divine Revelation
65. [PROP. 65.](#)—Before this Kingdom can be given to this elect people, they must first be gathered out
66. [PROP. 66.](#)—The Kingdom that was nigh at one time (viz., at the First Advent) to the Jewish nation is now removed to the close of its tribulation, and of the times of the Gentiles
67. [PROP. 67.](#)—The Kingdom could not, therefore, have been set up at that time, viz., at the First Advent
68. [PROP. 68.](#)—This Kingdom is then essentially a Jewish Kingdom
69. [PROP. 69.](#)—The death of Jesus did not remove the notion entertained by the disciples and apostles concerning the Kingdom
70. [PROP. 70.](#)—The apostles, after Christ's ascension, did not preach, either to Jews or Gentiles, that the Kingdom was established
71. [PROP. 71.](#)—The language of the apostles confirmed the Jews in their Messianic hopes of the Kingdom
72. [PROP. 72.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom, as preached by the apostles, was received by the early Church
73. [PROP. 73.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom preached by the apostles and elders raised up no controversy with the Jews
74. [PROP. 74.](#)—The belief in the speedy Advent of Christ, entertained both by the apostles and the churches under them, indicates what Kingdom was believed in and taught by the first Christians
75. [PROP. 75.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom, as held by the churches established by the apostles, was perpetuated
76. [PROP. 76.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom was changed under the Gnostic and Alexandrian influence
77. [PROP. 77.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom, as held by the early Church, was finally almost exterminated under the teaching and power of the Papacy
78. [PROP. 78.](#)—The early Church doctrine was revived after the Reformation
79. [PROP. 79.](#)—The Kingdom of God, promised by covenant and prophets, is to be distinguished from the general and universal sovereignty of God
80. [PROP. 80.](#)—This Kingdom of covenant, promise, and prediction is to be distinguished from the sovereignty which Jesus exercises in virtue of His Divine nature
81. [PROP. 81.](#)—This Kingdom, as covenanted, belongs to Jesus, as "the Son of Man"
82. [PROP. 82.](#)—This Kingdom is a complete restoration, in the person of the Second Adam or Man, of the dominion lost by the First Adam or Man
83. [PROP. 83.](#)—This Kingdom is given to "the Son of Man" by God, the Father
84. [PROP. 84.](#)—As this Kingdom is specially given to "the Son of Man" as the result of His obedience, sufferings, and death, it must be something different from His Divine nature, or from "piety," "religion," "God's reign in the heart," etc.
85. [PROP. 85.](#)—Neither Abraham nor his engrafted seed have as yet inherited the Kingdom; hence the Kingdom must be something different from "piety," "religion," "God's reign in the heart," etc.
86. [PROP. 86.](#)—The object or design of this dispensation is to gather out these elect to whom, as heirs with Abraham and his seed Christ, this Kingdom is to be given
87. [PROP. 87.](#)—The postponement of the Kingdom is the key to the understanding of the meaning of this dispensation
88. [PROP. 88.](#)—The Church is then a preparatory stage for this Kingdom
89. [PROP. 89.](#)—Christ, in view of this future Kingdom, sustains a peculiar relationship to the Church
90. [PROP. 90.](#)—Members of the Church who are faithful are promised this Kingdom
91. [PROP. 91.](#)—The Kingdom of God is not the Jewish Church
92. [PROP. 92.](#)—This Kingdom is not what some call, "the Gospel Kingdom"
93. [PROP. 93.](#)—The covenanted Kingdom is not the Christian Church
94. [PROP. 94.](#)—The overlooking of the postponement of this Kingdom is a fundamental mistake and fruitful source of error in many systems of Theology
95. [PROP. 95.](#)—If the Church is the Kingdom, then the terms "Church" and "Kingdom" should be synonymous
96. [PROP. 96.](#)—The differences visible in the Church are evidences that it is not the predicted Kingdom of the Messiah
97. [PROP. 97.](#)—The various forms of Church government indicate that the Church is not the promised Kingdom

98. [PROP. 98.](#)—That the Church was not the Kingdom promised to David's Son was the belief of the early Church
99. [PROP. 99.](#)—The opinion that the Church is the predicted Kingdom of the Christ was of later origin than the first or second century
100. [PROP. 100.](#)—The visible Church is not the predicted Kingdom of Jesus Christ
101. [PROP. 101.](#)—The invisible Church is not the covenanted Kingdom of Christ
102. [PROP. 102.](#)—Neither the visible nor invisible Church is the covenanted Kingdom
103. [PROP. 103.](#)—This Kingdom is not a Kingdom in "the third heaven"
104. [PROP. 104.](#)—The Christian Church is not denoted by the predicted Kingdom of the prophets
105. [PROP. 105.](#)—The Lord's Prayer, as given to the disciples, and understood by them, amply sustains our position
106. [PROP. 106.](#)—Our doctrine of the Kingdom sustained by the temptation of Christ
107. [PROPOSITION 107.](#)—The passages referring to heaven in connection with the saints, do not conflict with, but confirm, our doctrine of the Kingdom
108. [PROP. 108.](#)—The formula, "Kingdom of heaven," connected with the parables, confirms our doctrine of the Kingdom
109. [PROP. 109.](#)—An examination of the passages of Scripture, supposed to teach the Church-Kingdom theory, will confirm our doctrine of the Kingdom
110. [PROP. 110.](#)—The passage most relied on to prove the Church-Kingdom theory, utterly disproves it
111. [PROP. 111.](#)—The Kingdom being identified with the elect Jewish nation, it cannot be established without the restoration of that nation
112. [PROP. 112.](#)—The Kingdom, if established as predicted, demands the national restoration of the Jews to their own land
113. [PROP. 113.](#)—The connection of this Kingdom with Jewish restoration necessitates the realization of their predicted repentance and conversion
114. [PROP. 114.](#)—This Kingdom being identified with the elect Jewish nation, its establishment at the restoration embraces the supremacy of the nation over the nations of the earth
115. [PROP. 115.](#)—The Kingdom is not established without a period of violence and war
116. [PROP. 116.](#)—This Kingdom is a visible, external one, here on the earth, taking the place of earthly Kingdoms
117. [PROP. 117.](#)—The Kingdom of God re-established, will form a divinely appointed, and visibly manifested, Theocracy
118. [PROP. 118.](#)—This view of the Kingdom is most forcibly sustained by the figure of the Barren Woman
119. [PROP. 119.](#)—The Kingdom of God is represented, in the Millennial descriptions, as restoring all the forfeited blessings
120. [PROP. 120.](#)—This Kingdom, with its Millennial blessings, can only be introduced through the power of God in Christ Jesus
121. [PROP. 121.](#)—This Kingdom, of necessity, requires a Pre-Millennial Personal Advent of Jesus, "the Christ"
122. [PROP. 122.](#)—As "Son of Man," David's Son, Jesus inherits David's throne and kingdom, and also the land of Palestine
123. [PROP. 123.](#)—The Pre-Millennial Advent and accompanying Kingdom are united with the destruction of Antichrist
124. [PROP. 124.](#)—This Kingdom is delayed several thousand years, to raise up a nation or people capable of sustaining it
125. [PROP. 125.](#)—The Kingdom to be inherited by these gathered saints requires their resurrection from the dead
126. [PROP. 126.](#)—In confirmation of our position, the Old Testament clearly teaches a Pre-Millennial resurrection of the saints
127. [PROP. 127.](#)—In support of our view, the Apocalypse unmistakably teaches a Pre-Millennial resurrection of the saints
128. [PROP. 128.](#)—The language of the Gospels and Epistles is in strict accord with the requirements of a Pre-Mill. resurrection
129. [PROP. 129.](#)—The Jewish view of a Pre-Mill. resurrection, requisite for the introduction of the Messianic Kingdom, is fully sustained by the grammatical sense of the New Testament
130. [PROP. 130.](#)—This Kingdom is also preceded by a translation of living saints
131. [PROP. 131.](#)—This Kingdom embraces the visible reign of Jesus, the Christ, here on earth
132. [PROP. 132.](#)—This view of the Kingdom confirmed by the judgeship of Jesus
133. [PROP. 133.](#)—This view of the Kingdom fully sustained by the "Day of Judgment."
134. [PROP. 134.](#)—Our view of the Judgment (and, as a consequence, that also of the Kingdom) is fully sustained by the passage of Scripture, [Matt. 25:31–46](#)
135. [PROP. 135.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom in full accord with the scriptural doctrine of the judgment of believers
136. [PROP. 136.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom in agreement with the doctrine of the intermediate state
137. [PROP. 137.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom sustained by the phrase "the world to come"
138. [PROP. 138.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom fully corroborated by "the day of the Lord Jesus, the Christ"
139. [PROP. 139.](#)—The Theocratic-Davidic Kingdom, as covenanted, is sustained by what is to take place in "the morning" of "the day of the Christ"
140. [PROP. 140.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom confirmed by the phraseology of the New Testament respecting "the end of the age"
141. [PROP. 141.](#)—This Kingdom necessarily united with the perpetuity of the earth
142. [PROP. 142.](#)—The Kingdom being related to the earth (extending over it), and involving the resurrection of the saints (in order to inherit it), is sustained by the promise to the saints of inheriting the earth
143. [PROP. 143.](#)—The early church doctrine of the Kingdom is supported by "the Rest," or the keeping of the Sabbath, mentioned

by Paul

144. [PROP. 144.](#)—This Kingdom embraces “the times of refreshing,” and “the times of the restitution of all things,” mentioned [Acts 3:19–21](#)
145. [PROP. 145.](#)—This Kingdom includes “the regeneration” of [Matt. 19:28](#)
146. [PROP. 146.](#)—This Kingdom is associated with the deliverance of Creation
147. [PROP. 147.](#)—This Kingdom is preceded by a wonderful shaking of the heavens and the earth
148. [PROP. 148.](#)—This Kingdom embraces the New Heavens and New Earth
149. [PROP. 149.](#)—This Kingdom is preceded by the conflagration of [2 Pet. 3:10–13](#)
150. [PROP. 150.](#)—The establishment of this Kingdom is not affected by the extent of Peter’s conflagration
151. [PROP. 151.](#)—This Kingdom is identified with “the New Heavens and New Earth” of [Isa. 65:17](#) and [66:22](#); [2 Pet. 3:13](#); and [Rev. 21:1](#)
152. [PROP. 152.](#)—This Kingdom is connected with the perpetuation of the human race
153. [PROP. 153.](#)—This view of the Kingdom, with its two classes (viz., the translated and resurrected saints, glorified, forming one class, and mortal men the other), is forcibly represented in the transfiguration
154. [PROP. 154.](#)—This Theocratic Kingdom includes the visible reign of the risen and glorified saints, here on the earth
155. [PROP. 155.](#)—This Kingdom exhibits Jesus not only as “the King,” but also as “the Priest”
156. [PROP. 156.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom enforces the future priesthood of the saints
157. [PROP. 157.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom enforces the future ministrations of angels
158. [PROP. 158.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom aids in locating the Millennial period
159. [PROP. 159.](#)—This Theocratic Kingdom of the Lord Jesus, the Christ, will never come to an end
160. [PROP. 160.](#)—This Kingdom will be set up in the divided state of the Roman Empire
161. [PROP. 161.](#)—This Kingdom will not be re-established until Antichrist is overthrown
162. [PROP. 162.](#)—This Kingdom will be preceded by a fearful time of trouble, both in the Church and the world
163. [PROP. 163.](#)—This Kingdom revealed will be preceded by the predicted “Battle of that great day of God Almighty”
164. [PROP. 164.](#)—This Kingdom ends the Gentile domination
165. [PROP. 165.](#)—The doctrine of this Kingdom enables us to form a correct estimate of human governments
166. [PROP. 166.](#)—The rudimentary reorganization of the Kingdom will be made at Mount Sinai
167. [PROP. 167.](#)—The re-establishment of this Kingdom embraces also the reception of a New Revelation of the Divine Will
168. [PROP. 168.](#)—This Kingdom has its place of manifested royalty
169. [PROP. 169.](#)—The Theocratic Kingdom includes the marriage of Christ to the New Jerusalem
170. [PROP. 170.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom fully sustained by “the Father’s house” of [John 14:2](#)
171. [PROP. 171.](#)—This Kingdom is connected with the Baptism of the Holy Ghost (Spirit) and of Fire.
172. [PROP. 172.](#)—This Kingdom, when restored, does not require the re-introduction of bloody sacrifices
173. [PROP. 173.](#)—The Kingdom of the Lord Jesus may be near at hand
174. [PROP. 174.](#)—This Kingdom of the Messiah is preceded by, and connected with, signs
175. [PROP. 175.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom is greatly obscured and perverted by the prevailing one of the conversion of the world prior to the Advent of Jesus
176. [PROP. 176.](#)—Our doctrine of the Kingdom embraces the conversion of the world, but in the Scriptural order
177. [PROP. 177.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom will not be received in faith by the Church, as a body
178. [PROP. 178.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom, and its essentially related subjects, are so hostile to their faith, that numerous organized religious bodies totally reject them
179. [PROP. 179.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom, or essentials of the same, are directly allied by various bodies with doctrines that are objectionable, and hence are made unpalatable to many
180. [PROP. 180.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom will not be received in faith by the world
181. [PROP. 181.](#)—Our doctrinal position illustrated and enforced by the Parable of the Ten Virgins
182. [PROP. 182.](#)—This Kingdom embraces “the One Hope”
183. [PROP. 183.](#)—The doctrine of the Kingdom, and its related subjects, have a direct practical tendency
184. [PROP. 184.](#)—In this Kingdom will be exhibited a manifested unity
185. [PROP. 185.](#)—This doctrine enforces that of Divine Providence
186. [PROP. 186.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom sustained by the Analogy of Scripture, the Analogy of Faith, and the Analogy of Tradition
187. [PROP. 187.](#)—This doctrine of the Kingdom gives coherency to the Gospels, and indicates the unity of design in each of them
188. [PROP. 188.](#)—This doctrine indicates the unity of the Epistles
189. [PROP. 189.](#)—It is only through this doctrine of the Kingdom that the Apocalypse can, or will, be understood and consistently interpreted
190. [PROP. 190.](#)—Our views sustained by the addresses to the Seven Churches

191. [PROP. 191](#).—Our doctrine enforced by the general tenor of the Apocalypse
192. [PROP. 192](#).—This doctrine of the Kingdom greatly serves to explain Scripture
193. [PROP. 193](#).—This doctrine of the Kingdom meets, and consistently removes, the objections brought by the Jews against Christianity
194. [PROP. 194](#).—This doctrine of the Kingdom materially aids to explain the world's history
195. [PROP. 195](#).—This doctrine of the Kingdom may, analogically, give us a clew to the government of other worlds
196. [PROP. 196](#).—This doctrine of the Kingdom gives us a more comprehensive view of the work of Christ for Redemptive purposes
197. [PROP. 197](#).—This Kingdom, although visible with a world-dominion, being Theocratic, is also necessarily spiritual
198. [PROP. 198](#).—The doctrine of the Kingdom confirms the credibility and inspiration of the Word of God
199. [PROP. 199](#).—This doctrine of the Kingdom materially aids in deciding the great Christological question of the day
200. [PROP. 200](#).—While the Kingdom is given to Jesus Christ as “the Son of Man,” He becomes thereby the actual Representative of God, manifesting God in the person of One related to humanity
201. [PROP. 201](#).—If a Kingdom such as is covenanted to “the Son of Man,” David's Son, is not set up, then God's effort at government, in and through an earthly rulership, proves a failure
202. [PROP. 202](#).—If the Kingdom of “the Son of Man,” as covenanted, is not established, then the earth will lack in its history the exhibition of a perfect government
203. [PROP. 203](#).—The exaltation of the Christ is not lessened or lowered by thus referring the promises of the Kingdom to an outward manifestation in the future
204. [PROP. 204](#).—Such a view gives definiteness and a continued exaltation to the human nature of Christ, and indicates the majestic relationship that it sustains throughout the ages to the race of man
205. [PROP. 205](#).—The doctrine of the Kingdom materially aids us in preaching “the Christ,” the distinctive “Messiah”
206. [PROP. 206](#).—This earth will yet witness the re-establishment of a glorious Theocracy—a Theocracy in its perfected form
207. [CONCLUSION](#)

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE THE OLD TESTAMENT

The numbers I. II. III. denote the volumes

### GENESIS

- Genesis 1:26 II. 581, III. 16.
- Genesis 1:28 II. 142, III. 16.
- Genesis 2:4 II. 365.
- Genesis 3:15 II. 181, 489, etc.
- Genesis 3:16 II. 146, 133.
- Genesis 3:18, 19 II. 143.
- Genesis 6:7, 13, 17 II. 511.
- Genesis 8:21, 22 II. 437.
- Genesis 9:12–16 II. 550.
- Genesis 9:25–27 III. 406.
- Genesis 9:27 II. 776
- Genesis 12:1–3, 7 I. 293, III. 601.
- Genesis 12:6 II. 771.
- Genesis 13:14–17 I. 293, II. 550.
- Genesis 15:4–21 I. 293.
- Genesis 15:5 I. 303, II. 133.
- Genesis 15:13–21 II. 144, 146.
- Genesis 15:18 I. 297.
- Genesis 17:4–16 I. 293, 295.
- Genesis 17:5–8 II. 550.
- Genesis 17:6 II. 576, III. 590.
- Genesis 17:7, 8 I. 303, III. 590.
- Genesis 18:18 III. 601.

Genesis 18:19 I. 92.  
Genesis 19:14 III. 165.  
Genesis 19:15, 19 II. 619.  
Genesis 22:11 II. 619.  
Genesis 22:15–18 I. 293, II. 95.  
Genesis 22:16–26 I. 300, II. 133.  
Genesis 24:40 II. 619.  
Genesis 25:31–34 II. 269, 609.  
Genesis 26:3 I. 300.  
Genesis 26:4 II. 133.  
Genesis 26:24 III. 590.  
Genesis 27:29 II. 269, 315.  
Genesis 28:1–4 I. 294.  
Genesis 28:12 II. 619.  
Genesis 28:13 III. 590.  
Genesis 28:14 II. 133, III. 601.  
Genesis 32:12 II. 133.  
Genesis 32:28 II. 96.  
Genesis 35:11 II. 576.  
Genesis 41:40 III. 55.  
Genesis 49:1 I. 446, II. 423.  
Genesis 49:3 II. 609.  
Genesis 49:9 III. 402.  
Genesis 49:10 II. 511, III. 398.  
Genesis 49:24 I. 676.  
Genesis 50:20 III. 430.

## EXODUS

Exodus 3:15 I. 296.  
Exodus 3:20 I. 92.  
Exodus 4:22 II. 609.  
Exodus 6:4 I. 297.  
Exodus 6:6, 7 I. 92, III. 590.  
Exodus 7:5 I. 92.  
Exodus 9:6 II. 379.  
Exodus 10:2 I. 92.  
Exodus 10:21–23 III. 164.  
Exodus 12:48 I. 230.  
Exodus 13:12 II. 609.  
Exodus 14:13–24 II. 759, 761.  
Exodus 14:14 II. 105.  
Exodus 15:1 I. 92.  
Exodus 15:3 I. 402.  
Exodus 15:11 I. 92.  
Exodus 15:17 II. 115, 200, 202, III. 38, 458.  
Exodus 18:14–26 II. 354.  
Exodus 19:3–10 III. 592.  
Exodus 19:4 II. 320.  
Exodus 19:5–8 I. 207, 401, II. 77, 95, 140, 608, III. 590.  
Exodus 22:29 II. 609.  
Exodus 23:31 I. 297, II. 144, 146.  
Exodus 23:33 II. 771.  
Exodus 24:3–8 III. 592.  
Exodus 24:5 II. 609.  
Exodus 29:45 III. 590.  
Exodus 34:12 II. 771.

Exodus 34:19, 20 II. 609.

Exodus 40:34, 35 II. 568.

## LEVITICUS

Leviticus 26:42 I. 178.

Leviticus 8:2–5 II. 609.

Leviticus 10:11 II. 609.

Leviticus 13:6, 13 II. 62.

Leviticus 16:20 III. 459.

Leviticus 17:7 I. 224.

Leviticus 18:25 II. 772.

Leviticus 25:23 I. 302, II. 202.

Leviticus 26 II. 202, 774, III. 99.

Leviticus 26:7, 8 II. 115.

Leviticus 26:16 II. 146.

Leviticus 26:42–45 I. 178, 220, 225, 288, II. 53, 56, 82.

Leviticus 27:12 III. 590.

## NUMBERS

Numbers 3:12, 13, 40, 51 I. 609.

Numbers 3:13 II. 269, 315.

Numbers 8:5–20 I. 609.

Numbers 9:14 I. 230.

Numbers 11:25, 26 III. 70.

Numbers 11:26 I. 669.

Numbers 11:29 III. 71.

Numbers 14:20, 28 I. 177.

Numbers 14:21 III. 33, 210.

Numbers 18:15 I. 609.

Numbers 18:20 III. 51.

Numbers 19:20 III. 70.

Numbers 23 III. 401.

Numbers 23:9 II. 56.

Numbers 23:11 II. 768.

Numbers 24 III. 402, etc.

Numbers 24:2 III. 70.

Numbers 24:17, 18 I. 310, III. 23.

Numbers 31:8 II. 266.

Numbers 31:49 II. 115.

## DEUTERONOMY

Deuteronomy 1:8 II. 261.

Deuteronomy 1:36 II. 446.

Deuteronomy 3:24 I. 92.

Deuteronomy 4:10–20 II. 22.

Deuteronomy 4:12 I. 216.

Deuteronomy 4:20 II. 200.

Deuteronomy 4:24 III. 81.

Deuteronomy 4:27, 28 II. 65.

Deuteronomy 4:32–40 I. 92, 231.

Deuteronomy 6:20–25 III. 592.

Deuteronomy 7:6 I. 213, II. 40.

Deuteronomy 9:26, 29 I. 378, II. 200.

Deuteronomy 10:5 I. 401.

Deuteronomy 10:9 III. 51.

Deuteronomy 11:21, 22 I. 297.



Deuteronomy 11:24 II. 146.  
Deuteronomy 11:22 II. 203, 144.  
Deuteronomy 12:20, 21 I. 224.  
Deuteronomy 12:32 I. 216.  
Deuteronomy 13:1–3 II. 740, III. 258.  
Deuteronomy 14:2 I. 207, II. 140.  
Deuteronomy 15:1 III. 99.  
Deuteronomy 16:16 I. 216.  
Deuteronomy 16:18 I. 216, 219.  
Deuteronomy 17:8–13 I. 216, II. 609, 610.  
Deuteronomy 17:14–20 I. 227.  
Deuteronomy 18:1, 2 III. 51.  
Deuteronomy 18:9–22 III. 599.  
Deuteronomy 18:11 III. 145.  
Deuteronomy 18:13–19 II. 195, III. 426.  
Deuteronomy 18:18, 19 II. 76.  
Deuteronomy 18:21, 22 I. 178.  
Deuteronomy 20:16, 17 II. 771.  
Deuteronomy 21:5 II. 610.  
Deuteronomy 21:17 II. 269, 315, 609.  
Deuteronomy 22:29 I. 142.  
Deuteronomy 24 III. 592.  
Deuteronomy 25:13 I. 683.  
Deuteronomy 26:18 II. 140.  
Deuteronomy 28 I. 220, II. 447.  
Deuteronomy 28:36, 62–64 II. 65.  
Deuteronomy 29:10–13 I. 216, III. 592.  
Deuteronomy 29:29 III. 151.  
Deuteronomy 30:3, 4 II. 66.  
Deuteronomy 30:20 I. 224.  
Deuteronomy 30–33 I. 225.  
Deuteronomy 31:16 II. 261.  
Deuteronomy 32 I. 164, 378, 408, 417, II. 202, 274.  
Deuteronomy 32:1–13 I. 209, II. 320.  
Deuteronomy 32:8–15 I. 224, II. 598.  
Deuteronomy 32:21–43 I. 232, 393, 417, II. 56, 59, 68, 76, 183, III. 185, 393, 414.  
Deuteronomy 32:22 II. 508, 513, 519.  
Deuteronomy 32:30 II. 115.  
Deuteronomy 32:36 II. 95.  
Deuteronomy 32:39 I. 297, II. 254, III. 393.  
Deuteronomy 33:1, 2 III. 20.  
Deuteronomy 33:9, 10 II. 609.  
Deuteronomy 33:12 II. 366.  
Deuteronomy 33:21 I. 316, II. 72.  
Deuteronomy 33:27 II. 115.  
Deuteronomy 33:29 II. 114.  
Deuteronomy 34:2 II. 669.

## JOSHUA

Joshua 1:3, 4 II. 146.  
Joshua 8:30–35 III. 592.  
Joshua 10:11, 12 III. 395.  
Joshua 10:28 II. 293.  
Joshua 11:11 II. 266.  
Joshua 13:33 III. 51.  
Joshua 14:9 II. 446.

Joshua 24:31 III. 99.

## JUDGES

Judges 2:1–5 II. 771.  
Judges 2:16–19 II. 354.  
Judges 5:4, 5 III. 21.  
Judges 5:13, 31 II. 578.  
Judges 8:22, 23 I. 226.  
Judges 15:20 III. 99.  
Judges 16:31 III. 99.

## 1. SAMUEL

1 Samuel 2 II. 24.  
1 Samuel 2:1–10 II. 111, 254, 230, 273, 582, III. 572.  
1 Samuel 4:1 III. 99.  
1 Samuel 6:20 I. 228.  
1 Samuel 7:10 III. 406.  
1 Samuel 7:13 III. 99.  
1 Samuel 7:13–16, 13–16 I. 228.  
1 Samuel 8:4–9 I. 226.  
1 Samuel 8:5, 6, 20 II. 354.  
1 Samuel 8:7 I. 217.  
1 Samuel 8:11 II. 229, 233.  
1 Samuel 8:17 II. 36.  
1 Samuel 8:19–22 II. 154, 178, 236.  
1 Samuel 8:22 II. 240, 241, 259.  
1 Samuel 8:22 II. 240.  
1 Samuel 9:15–27 I. 236.  
1 Samuel 10:1–26 I. 236.  
1 Samuel 10:10 III. 70.  
1 Samuel 10:11 II. 200.  
1 Samuel 10:17–19 I. 226.  
1 Samuel 10:23 I. 236.  
1 Samuel 11:14 II. 499.  
1 Samuel 12:2 III. 99.  
1 Samuel 12:12 I. 217, 226.  
1 Samuel 12:16–19 I. 226.  
1 Samuel 12:17, 18 III. 406.  
1 Samuel 13:12 I. 228.  
1 Samuel 13:14 I. 236.  
1 Samuel 15:29 I. 177, 179.  
1 Samuel 22:14 III. 406.  
1 Samuel 23:1 III. 571.  
1 Samuel 24:6 I. 234, III. 571.  
1 Samuel 25:29 III. 341.  
1 Samuel 26:19 II. 200.  
1 Samuel 28:15 I. 228.

## 2. SAMUEL

2 Samuel 7:1 III. 55.  
2 Samuel 7:4–17 I. 177, 215, 313, 342, 353.  
2 Samuel 7:16 II. 631.  
2 Samuel 7:19 I. 314, 581.  
2 Samuel 7:23, 24 I. 315, 400, II. 114.  
2 Samuel 15:4 II. 355.  
2 Samuel 21:3 II. 200.

2 Samuel 22:35–47 II. 114.  
2 Samuel 23:1–4 II. 415.  
2 Samuel 23:5 I. 316.  
2 Samuel 23:7 II. 462.  
2 Samuel 24 I. 235.

#### 1. KINGS

1 Kings 3:9–13 I. 119, 228.  
1 Kings 6:1 III. 99.  
1 Kings 6:12, 14 I. 228.  
1 Kings 6:16 I. 449.  
1 Kings 8 I. 228.  
1 Kings 8:51, 53 II. 200.  
1 Kings 11:36 II. 96.  
1 Kings 11:39 I. 422.  
1 Kings 13:3, 4 III. 400.

#### 2. KINGS

2 Kings 2:11 II. 487.  
2 Kings 6:17 II. 487.  
2 Kings 8:19 II. 96.  
2 Kings 15:4 II. 96.  
2 Kings 18:21 III. 389.  
2 Kings 21:14 II. 200.

#### 1. CHRONICLES

1 Chronicles 14:17 II. 379.  
1 Chronicles 16:14–19 II. 355.  
1 Chronicles 16:30 II. 436.  
1 Chronicles 17:11–27 I. 313, II. 55.  
1 Chronicles 17:16 I. 314, 342, 581.  
1 Chronicles 17:21, 22 I. 315, II. 56.  
1 Chronicles 21 I. 235.  
1 Chronicles 27 II. 114.  
1 Chronicles 28:5 I. 234.  
1 Chronicles 29:15 I. 301, 310.

#### 2. CHRONICLES

2 Chronicles 6:14–16 I. 343, II. 81.  
2 Chronicles 6:18 III. 445.  
2 Chronicles 7:12–22 I. 378, II. 169, 318.  
2 Chronicles 9:8 I. 228, 234.  
2 Chronicles 13:8 I. 234.  
2 Chronicles 15:8 II. 499.  
2 Chronicles 20:7 I. 335.  
2 Chronicles 21:3 II. 609.  
2 Chronicles 24:2 II. 499.  
2 Chronicles 36:21 III. 182.

#### EZRA

Ezra 1:5 II. 89.  
Ezra 4:13 I. 237.  
Ezra 6:17–21 II. 89.  
Ezra 7:24 I. 237.

#### NEHEMIAH

Neh 4:5 III. 459.  
Neh 9:36, 37 II. 537.

## JOB

Job 3:13, 17 II. 248.  
Job 3:18 II. 254.  
Job 7:21 II. 416.  
Job 10:17 II. 499.  
Job 10:21, 22 II. 256, III. 389.  
Job 19:25 II. 259,  
Job 21:30 II. 277, 278.  
Job 22:5–7 I. 536.  
Job 26:10 I. 34.  
Job 27:19 I. 274.  
Job 40:13 I. 274.

## PSALMS

Ps. 2, 17, 22, 69 I. 314, 615, II. 108, 186, 189, 191, 497, 742, 752, 761, 768, III. 416, 417.  
Psalms 2:1, 2 III. 571, 575.  
Psalms 2:2, 5, 6, 8 I. 184, 266, 458, 577, 695, II. 105, 201, 278, 775, III. 571.  
Psalms 2:7, 8 II. 446, 581, III. 189, 478.  
Psalms 2:10–12 III. 577.  
Psalms 2:12 II. 72, 113.  
Psalms 3:5 II. 258, III. 389.  
Psalms 3:6 II. 259.  
Psalms 3:18 II. 257.  
Psalms 6:4 II. 266.  
Psalms 6:10 II. 276.  
Psalms 7 II. 356.  
Psalms 7:12, 13 III. 395.  
Psalms 8 II. 485, 487, 589, III. 16.  
Psalms 8:3, 4 III. 445.  
Psalms 8:5–8 I. 572, 574, 614, II. 142.  
Psalms 9 II. 699.  
Psalms 9:1–8 III. 215.  
Psalms 9:7, 8 II. 355.  
Psalms 9:13, 14 II. 260, III. 452.  
Psalms 9:15–20 II. 109.  
Psalms 10 II. 757.  
Psalms 10:15–18 II. 105, 699.  
Psalms 11:1 III. 24.  
Psalms 11:6 II. 519, III. 394.  
Psalms 12 II. 699.  
Psalms 14 II. 699.  
Psalms 14:7 II. 72, III. 452.  
Psalms 16:5 III. 51.  
Psalms 16:10 II. 237, 258, III. 389.  
Psalms 16:11 II. 592, 599.  
Psalms 17:7–9 II. 326.  
Psalms 17:15 II. 306.  
Psalms 18 II. 736.  
Psalms 18:13 III. 406.  
Psalms 19:1–5 II. 189.  
Psalms 21 I. 314, II. 714, 768.  
Psalms 21:7–13 III. 215.  
Psalms 21:11 II. 760.

Psalms 22 I. 304.  
Psalms 22:6 III. 571.  
Psalms 22:16 III. 415.  
Psalms 22:27, 28 I. 479, 536, III. 215.  
Psalms 23 III. 388, etc.  
Psalms 23:5 II. 582.  
Psalms 25:14 I. 307, II. 186.  
Psalms 27 II. 254.  
Psalms 27:5 II. 325.  
Psalms 27:13 II. 499.  
Psalms 28:9 II. 200.  
Psalms 30 II. 204, 259, 260, 262.  
Psalms 30:5 II. 414.  
Psalms 31 II. 251, 275.  
Psalms 31:5 III. 393.  
Psalms 31:8 III. 393.  
Psalms 31:19, 20 II. 325.  
Psalms 32:6, 7 II. 323.  
Psalms 32:9 III. 16.  
Psalms 33:11 I. 288.  
Psalms 35:10 II. 251.  
Psalms 35:22 II. 111.  
Psalms 36:8 III. 57.  
Psalms 37 II. 274, 377, 434, 440, 752, III. 185.  
Psalms 37:2–15 II. 713.  
Psalms 37:9–34 I. 305.  
Psalms 37:11 II. 446.  
Psalms 37:24 III. 393.  
Psalms 37:38–40 II. 323.  
Psalms 37:39 III. 452.  
Psalms 39:12 I. 301, 310.  
Psalms 39:13 II. 290.  
Psalms 40:8 II. 162.  
Psalms 41:8–10 II. 256.  
Psalms 42 III. 415.  
Psalms 42:5 III. 452.  
Psalms 43 III. 415.  
Psalms 44:19 III. 389.  
Psalms 45 I. 314, 616, II. 139, 325, 330, 550, III. 406.  
Psalms 45:6, 7 II. 114, 346, 582, 637, III. 390, 416, 518.  
Psalms 45:8 III. 571.  
Psalms 45:16 II. 588.  
Psalms 46 II. 114, 744, III. 24, 392.  
Psalms 46:4 I. 508.  
Psalms 46:4–6 II. 761.  
Psalms 46:5 II. 416.  
Psalms 46:6–11 II. 770.  
Psalms 47 II. 114, 580.  
Psalms 48 II. 114, III. 36, 392.  
Psalms 48:1, 2 I. 508, III. 56.  
Psalms 48:4 II. 753.  
Psalms 48:12 I. 305, 314.  
Psalms 49 II. 261, 275.  
Psalms 49:14, 15 II. 415, 417, III. 389.  
Psalms 49:20 III. 16.  
Psalms 50 II. 356, 737.  
Psalms 50:1–6 II. 177, 188, 242.

Psalms 51 II. 699.  
Psalms 51:1 III. 459.  
Psalms 52 II. 256, 699, 713.  
Psalms 52:5 II. 273.  
Psalms 53 II. 721.  
Psalms 53:1 II. 723.  
Psalms 53:6 III. 452.  
Psalms 55 II. 69, 109, II. 111.  
Psalms 56 II. 256.  
Psalms 56:13 II. 275.  
Psalms 57:16 II. 259.  
Psalms 58:2 III. 57.  
Psalms 58:10 II. 109.  
Psalms 58:11 II. 743.  
Psalms 59 II. 276, 711, 753.  
Psalms 59:16 II. 416.  
Psalms 60 II. 114.  
Psalms 62:4 II. 760.  
Psalms 63:11 II. 180.  
Psalms 64 II. 739, 757.  
Psalms 64:2 II. 326.  
Psalms 65 II. 145.  
Psalms 65:4 III. 57.  
Psalms 65:7 II. 527.  
Psalms 66:1–4 II. 616.  
Psalms 67:4 II. 353, 370.  
Psalms 68 II. 114, III. 19, etc., 392.  
Psalms 68:11 II. 610, III. 30.  
Psalms 68:13 II. 593, 596.  
Psalms 68:16 I. 303.  
Psalms 68:17 III. 395.  
Psalms 68:22 II. 91.  
Psalms 68:23 II. 109.  
Psalms 68:30 III. 16.  
Psalms 69 I. 243, 303, II. 736.  
Psalms 69:22, 23 II. 69.  
Psalms 69:34 II. 514.  
Psalms 69:35, 36 II. 547.  
Psalms 71 II. 257.  
Psalms 72 I. 304, 314, II. 437, 550, 713.  
Psalms 72:3 II. 580.  
Psalms 72:4 I. 536.  
Psalms 72:5, 7, 17 II. 143, III. 418, 479.  
Psalms 72:7–11 III. 191, 210, 418.  
Psalms 72:8 III. 404.  
Psalms 72:15, 17 III. 479.  
Psalms 73 II. 752.  
Psalms 74 III. 452.  
Psalms 74:2 III. 389.  
Psalms 74:12 III. 33.  
Psalms 74:14 III. 21.  
Psalms 75 II. 699.  
Psalms 75:10 II. 579.  
Psalms 76 II. 113, 768, III. 392.  
Psalms 76:2 I. 305.  
Psalms 76:3 II. 761.  
Psalms 76:9 II. 356, 441.

Psalms 77:18 III. 406.  
Psalms 78:54 II. 202, III. 38, 458.  
Psalms 79 II. 255.  
Psalms 80 II. 76.  
Psalms 80:17, 18 I. 566, 570, II. 257.  
Psalms 81:8–16 I. 378, III. 544.  
Psalms 81:13, 16 I. 222.  
Psalms 82:8 II. 355.  
Psalms 83 II. 114, 760.  
Psalms 83:3 II. 326, III. 393.  
Psalms 83:4 I. 149.  
Psalms 83:12 II. 768.  
Psalms 84:10 II. 611, III. 57.  
Psalms 85:5–7 III. 393.  
Psalms 85:9 III. 452.  
Psalms 86 II. 256.  
Psalms 87:3 I. 508.  
Psalms 88:10–13 II. 275.  
Psalms 88:18 II. 256, 262.  
Psalms 89, 132 I. 180, 237, 314, 318, II. 77, 137, 177, 250, 579, III. 417, 418.  
Psalms 89:3, 4, 33 I. 316, II. 368.  
Psalms 89:4, 29, 36, 37 II. 551, III. 389.  
Psalms 89:9 III. 394.  
Psalms 89:15–17 II. 593.  
Psalms 89:17–19 II. 93.  
Psalms 89:20–52 I. 247, II. 582, III. 390.  
Psalms 89:23–25 III. 396.  
Psalms 89:27 III. 403.  
Psalms 89:28 II. 609.  
Psalms 89:30–34 I. 177, 313.  
Psalms 89:34–36 I. 199, 287, 316, 348, II. 431.  
Psalms 89:38–45 I. 628.  
Psalms 89:39 III. 399.  
Psalms 89:48 II. 266.  
Psalms 90 II. 260, 416.  
Psalms 90:4 II. 236, 366, 368, III. 92.  
Psalms 90:10, 13 II. 370.  
Psalms 90:4 I. 458.  
Psalms 91 II. 326.  
Psalms 92:7–9 II. 713, 752.  
Psalms 92:10 II. 582, III. 390.  
Psalms 93 III. 391.  
Psalms 93:1 II. 431.  
Psalms 93:2 III. 406.  
Psalms 93:3–5 II. 527, III. 395.  
Psalms 94 II. 356, 699, 740.  
Psalms 94:9, 10 I. 38, II. 579.  
Psalms 94:12, 13 II. 325.  
Psalms 94:14 II. 201.  
Psalms 94:15 II. 356, 580.  
Psalms 95:7 II. 441.  
Psalms 95:8 II. 365.  
Psalms 96, 97, 98 II. 356, III. 391.  
Psalms 96:5 II. 748.  
Psalms 96:10–13 II. 353, 355, 514.  
Psalms 97 III. 391–2.

Psalms 97:3 II. 507.  
Psalms 97:7 II. 183, 748.  
Psalms 98 III. 28, 392.  
Psalms 98:2 III. 452.  
Psalms 98:5–9 II. 353, 370, 514.  
Psalms 99 III. 391.  
Psalms 99:9 II. 262, 270, 294.  
Psalms 100 III. 391.  
Psalms 101:1 II. 471.  
Psalms 101:8 II. 416, III. 36.  
Psalms 102 II. 177, 255, 260, 550.  
Psalms 102:14 III. 148.  
Psalms 102:16 II. 77.  
Psalms 102:18 II. 276.  
Psalms 102:25–27 II. 519.  
Psalms 103:5 II. 320, 499.  
Psalms 103:15 II. 260.  
Psalms 104:4, 5 I. 313, II. 431, 436, III. 418.  
Psalms 104:29, 30 II. 259, 262, 483.  
Psalms 104:35 III. 185.  
Psalms 107 III. 36.  
Psalms 107:42 II. 96.  
Psalms 109 II. 276, 736, III. 391.  
Psalms 110 I. 314, 577, II. 109, 114, 602, 714, 768, III. 417, 418.  
Psalms 110:2, 3 II. 415, 417, 580, III. 389.  
Psalms 110:3–6 III. 24, 185.  
Psalms 110:4 II. 145, 601.  
Psalms 111:1 II. 325.  
Psalms 111:2 I. 169.  
Psalms 111:9 II. 258.  
Psalms 112:9, 10 II. 594.  
Psalms 113 II. 553, 579, III. 392.  
Psalms 113:9 II. 134, III. 57.  
Psalms 115 II. 441, 761.  
Psalms 115:16 II. 437.  
Psalms 115:17, 18 II. 275.  
Psalms 116 II. 254, 441.  
Psalms 116:3–8 III. 389.  
Psalms 117 I. 365.  
Psalms 118 II. 256, 278, 753.  
Psalms 118:6–18 III. 389.  
Psalms 118:14 III. 452.  
Psalms 118:22, 23 I. 676, III. 414.  
Psalms 118:24 II. 365.  
Psalms 118:26 II. 77, 162.  
Psalms 119:6, 9 II. 743.  
Psalms 119:12–18 I. 7.  
Psalms 119:19 I. 300.  
Psalms 119:105 I. 116.  
Psalms 120 II. 699.  
Psalms 122 II. 95, III. 55.  
Psalms 122:3 III. 50.  
Psalms 122:5 III. 33.  
Psalms 124 II. 61.  
Psalms 126 III. 24.  
Psalms 127:1, 2 III. 341.  
Psalms 128 II. 96.



Psalms 130:5, 6 III. 310.  
Psalms 130:6 II. 417.  
Psalms 132 II. 201, III. 417.  
Psalms 132:11–18 I. 247, 303, 314, 316.  
Psalms 132:13, 14 II. 776, III. 49, 55.  
Psalms 132:16 II. 96, III. 452.  
Psalms 135 II. 140.  
Psalms 136 II. 109, 441.  
Psalms 136:4 II. 56.  
Psalms 137 II. 736.  
Psalms 138:4, 5 II. 579, 581, III. 30.  
Psalms 140 II. 274, 699, 713.  
Psalms 140:7 II. 115.  
Psalms 142 II. 254.  
Psalms 143:3 II. 256.  
Psalms 143:3–6 II. 431, 437.  
Psalms 143:8 II. 416.  
Psalms 143:11 II. 257.  
Psalms 144 II. 114.  
Psalms 145:13 II. 414, 550, 638, III. 16.  
Psalms 146 II. 274.  
Psalms 146:10 II. 550.  
Psalms 147 II. 274, III. 193.  
Psalms 147:2 III. 33.  
Psalms 147:7 II. 250.  
Psalms 147:20 I. 231.  
Psalms 148 II. 114.  
Psalms 148:2 II. 77.  
Psalms 148:14 II. 93.  
Psalms 149:4 III. 452.  
Psalms 149:5 II. 615.  
Psalms 149:5–9 I. 496, II. 104, 110, 318, 322, 385, 578, III. 28, 81, 396.  
Psalms 149:9 III. 394.

## PROVERBS

Proverbs 1:24–32 II. 713.  
Proverbs 2:21, 22 II. 441–2.  
Proverbs 3:16 II. 599.  
Proverbs 3:25, 26 II. 323.  
Proverbs 4:8, 9 II. 581, 593.  
Proverbs 6:30 II. 266.  
Proverbs 8:14–16 II. 580.  
Proverbs 8:18–21 II. 596.  
Proverbs 8:31 I. 87.  
Proverbs 10:30 II. 441.  
Proverbs 11:31 II. 441, 443.  
Proverbs 12:7 II. 441.  
Proverbs 12:23 III. 17.  
Proverbs 13:16 III. 17.  
Proverbs 13:22 II. 143.  
Proverbs 14:11, 19 II. 581.  
Proverbs 15:2 III. 17.  
Proverbs 15:25 II. 138.  
Proverbs 16:11 I. 683.  
Proverbs 18:12 II. 713.  
Proverbs 19:21 II. 713.

Proverbs 20:20 II. 277.  
Proverbs 21:16 II. 273.  
Proverbs 22:4 II. 596.  
Proverbs 25:2 II. 334.

## ECCLESIASTES

Ecclesiastes 1:4 II. 431.  
Ecclesiastes 4:13, 14 II. 594.  
Ecclesiastes 6:4 II. 256.  
Ecclesiastes 10:1 II. 102.

## ISAIAH

Isaiah 1:1–26 III. 33, 36.  
Isaiah 1:4, 5 III. 391.  
Isaiah 1:9, 10 II. 68, 290.  
Isaiah 1:26, 27 I. 664, II. 61, 142, 471, 586, III. 81.  
Isaiah 2 II. 748, III. 30, 372.  
Isaiah 2:1–5 I. 193, 446, 685, II. 99, 120, 141, 195, 338, 423, 471, III. 55, 190, 338.  
Isaiah 2:3 II. 610, III. 33, 89.  
Isaiah 2:4 III. 596.  
Isaiah 2:10–22 II. 519, 768, III. 395.  
Isaiah 2:12 II. 368.  
Isaiah 2:18–20 III. 189.  
Isaiah 2:19, 21 II. 374, 495,  
Isaiah 3:9 II. 290.  
Isaiah 4:2, 6 II. 89, III. 33, 553.  
Isaiah 4:5 II. 146.  
Isaiah 5:26–30 II. 766, III. 394.  
Isaiah 6:1–10 III. 538.  
Isaiah 6:3–5 I. 688.  
Isaiah 6:9–13 I. 215, 615.  
Isaiah 7:13, 14 III. 542.  
Isaiah 8:7, 8 III. 394.  
Isaiah 8:8 I. 303.  
Isaiah 8:9 II. 416.  
Isaiah 8:14 II. 91.  
Isaiah 8:20 I. 116, 126, 205.  
Isaiah 9:1 III. 24.  
Isaiah 9:4, 5 II. 768–9, III. 389.  
Isaiah 9:6, 7 I. 315, 342, 415, 614–16, 627, II. 77, 177, 355, 426, 550, 638, III. 310, 416, 418, 478.  
Isaiah 10:13 II. 699.  
Isaiah 10:15 III. 342.  
Isaiah 10:17 III. 81.  
Isaiah 10:19–21 II. 574.  
Isaiah 10:22, 23 II. 67.  
Isaiah 10:26–34 II. 761.  
Isaiah 11:1–16 II. 61–2, 65, 91, 219, 471, 669, 699, 714.  
Isaiah 11:6, 8 II. 484, 486.  
Isaiah 11:9 I. 696, II. 142, 143, III. 30, 183, 190, 210.  
Isaiah 11:6–10 I. 205, 233, II. 58, 143–4, 454.  
Isaiah 11:13 II. 335, 594.  
Isaiah 12:2, 3 II. 142, III. 453.  
Isaiah 12:6 II. 138.  
Isaiah 13 II. 714, 753, III. 24.  
Isaiah 13:9–14 II. 519.  
Isaiah 13:13 II. 492, 495, 497.

Isaiah 14 II. 714  
Isaiah 14:1, 2 I. 62.  
Isaiah 14:2–15 II. 497, 502.  
Isaiah 14:4, 5 III. 389.  
Isaiah 14:9 III. 557.  
Isaiah 14:24–27 I. 179, II. 105, III. 340.  
Isaiah 14:25 II. 699.  
Isaiah 16:1–5 III. 24, 26.  
Isaiah 16:3, 5 II. 77, 336, 355.  
Isaiah 16:5 III. 534.  
Isaiah 17 II. 748.  
Isaiah 17:12–14 II. 753, 765.  
Isaiah 17:14 II. 416.  
Isaiah 19:20 II. 144.  
Isaiah 19:24 II. 94.  
Isaiah 20:11 II. 502.  
Isaiah 21:11 II. 414.  
Isaiah 22:2 I. 193.  
Isaiah 23:4 II. 580.  
Isaiah 23:18 II. 143.  
Isaiah 23:18 III. 388.  
Isaiah 24 II. 742, 737, 768.  
Isaiah 24:4–7 II. 492.  
Isaiah 24:5 II. 365.  
Isaiah 24:6, 13 II. 547, 549.  
Isaiah 24:9 III. 396.  
Isaiah 24:19, 20 II. 513, 519, 686.  
Isaiah 24:21 III. 372.  
Isaiah 24:22 I. 684.  
Isaiah 24:23 I. 245, 427, II. 142, 590, III. 32, 395.  
Isaiah 24, 25, 26 II. 274, etc., 104.  
Isaiah 25 II. 142, 145, 187, 463, 714, 737, 768.  
Isaiah 25:6, 7 III. 57, 390.  
Isaiah 25:6–10 I. 684, II. 244, 247, 260, 327, III. 190.  
Isaiah 25:7 II. 142.  
Isaiah 25:8 I. 33, 246, 248, II. 187, 543.  
Isaiah 25:9 II. 142, 306, III. 160, 310, 416, 418, 449, 452.  
Isaiah 25:29 II. 108.  
Isaiah 26 II. 714.  
Isaiah 26:1, 2 I. 648, II. 142, III. 36.  
Isaiah 26:5–19, 20, 21 I. 684, II. 104, 260, 263, 416, 418.  
Isaiah 26:6 II. 440, 449.  
Isaiah 26:9 II. 543, 768, III. 185.  
Isaiah 26:19 II. 250–1.  
Isaiah 26:20, 21 II. 179, 247, 277, 325, III. 24.  
Isaiah 27:1 III. 16.  
Isaiah 27:6 II. 136, III. 191.  
Isaiah 27:12 II. 144.  
Isaiah 27:13 II. 453.  
Isaiah 28:12 II. 462.  
Isaiah 28:21 I. 81.  
Isaiah 28:22 II. 68, 741.  
Isaiah 28:27 II. 662.  
Isaiah 29 II. 768.  
Isaiah 29:6 III. 406.  
Isaiah 29:8 II. 266.  
Isaiah 29:10 II. 69.

Isaiah 29:11–14 I. 81, 165.  
Isaiah 29:17 I. 143.  
Isaiah 29:19, 20 II. 735.  
Isaiah 29:22, 23 II. 225.  
Isaiah 30:4–19 I. 336, II. 73, 84, 356.  
Isaiah 30:17 II. 107.  
Isaiah 30:26 II. 64, 419.  
Isaiah 31:9 I. 336.  
Isaiah 32:1 II. 112, 142, 580.  
Isaiah 32:3–5 II. 143, 145.  
Isaiah 32:15, 16 II. 79, III. 21, 67.  
Isaiah 32:20 II. 486.  
Isaiah 33 I. 143, II. 737.  
Isaiah 33:9 II. 492.  
Isaiah 33:16–22 III. 453.  
Isaiah 33:17 II. 553.  
Isaiah 33:20, 21 II. 99, III. 534.  
Isaiah 33:24 II. 143.  
Isaiah 34 II. 483, 761–2, 769, III. 24.  
Isaiah 34:4, 5 II. 446, 492, 497.  
Isaiah 34:17 II. 550.  
Isaiah 35 I. 143, II. 462, 469, III. 24.  
Isaiah 35:1–9 II. 143, 662, III. 389.  
Isaiah 35:2 II. 374.  
Isaiah 35:4 II. 142, 752.  
Isaiah 35:10 II. 235, 258, 592, 616, 672, III. 390.  
Isaiah 32:16 III. 21.  
Isaiah 35:10 III. 396.  
Isaiah 38:17 II. 392.  
Isaiah 40:3 III. 22–3, 27, 532.  
Isaiah 40:4, 5 III. 339.  
Isaiah 40:5 II. 374.  
Isaiah 40:6, 7, 8 II. 259.  
Isaiah 40:10, 11 II. 183, III. 338–9.  
Isaiah 40:14 I. 38.  
Isaiah 40:31 II. 169, 320.  
Isaiah 41 II. 737, 769, III. 27, 406.  
Isaiah 41:15, 16 I. 10, 12, II. 108, 662–3, III. 57.  
Isaiah 41:17 II. 462.  
Isaiah 41:18 III. 389.  
Isaiah 41:19, 20 III. 21.  
Isaiah 42 I. 64, II. 275.  
Isaiah 42:4 II. 356.  
Isaiah 42:6 I. 328.  
Isaiah 42:7 II. 254.  
Isaiah 42:11 III. 24.  
Isaiah 42:13 II. 753, 759.  
Isaiah 42:18–20 III. 327.  
Isaiah 42:22 II. 254.  
Isaiah 43 I. 64.  
Isaiah 43:1–7 II. 66, 114.  
Isaiah 43:2 III. 389.  
Isaiah 43:9, 13 I. 169, II. 66.  
Isaiah 43:17 II. 276.  
Isaiah 43:18–21 III. 22, 342.  
Isaiah 43:19, 20 II. 462, 662.  
Isaiah 43:21 II. 577.

Isaiah 43:25 II. 84, III. 459.  
Isaiah 44 II. 747.  
Isaiah 44:3 III. 67.  
Isaiah 44:4 II. 548.  
Isaiah 44:8 II. 66.  
Isaiah 44:22–26 II. 84, 79, III. 204, 459.  
Isaiah 45:16, 17 II. 747, III. 453.  
Isaiah 45:18 II. 436, III. 443.  
Isaiah 45:20 II. 547, III. 532.  
  
Isaiah 45:9 III. 87.  
Isaiah 45:16–25 III. 87.  
Isaiah 46:2 III. 87.  
Isaiah 46:16 II. 88.  
Isaiah 48:22, 23 II. 142.

## DANIEL

Daniel 2:7 I. 177, 414, 420, 608, 668, 671, II. 108, 115, 168, 170, 200, 208, 712, 779, III. 190.  
Daniel 2:19–23 I. 92, 169.  
Daniel 2:21 II. 191, 189.  
Daniel 2:28 II. 338.  
Daniel 2:34, 35 I. 365, 660, II. 502.  
Daniel 2:35, 45 III. 15, 57.  
Daniel 2:38, 39 I. 369.  
Daniel 2:41, 22, 43 II. 642.  
Daniel 2:43 III. 131.  
Daniel 2:44 I. 195, 208, II. 117, 497, 631, III. 18, 192.  
Daniel 4 II. 774.  
Daniel 4:13 II. 618.  
Daniel 4:30 III. 55.  
Daniel 4:35 I. 92.  
Daniel 6:26 I. 556.  
Daniel 7 II. 364, 628, 688, 699, 707, 712, 713, 718, 767–8, III. 246.  
Daniel 7:2 II. 527.  
Daniel 7:5 III. 431.  
Daniel 7:7, 19, 23 III. 12.  
Daniel 7:8, 24 II. 749.  
Daniel 7:9–11 I. 681, II. 105, 266, 320, 358, 377, 509, 510, 519, III. 372.  
Daniel 7:12 III. 15.  
Daniel 7:11–26 II. 704.  
Daniel 7:13, 14 I. 195, 208, 556, 565–7, 577, 616, 660, 681, 698, II. 117, 175, 187, 222, 554, 631, 773, III. 85–6, 335.  
Daniel 7:14–27 III. 335.  
Daniel 7:17–23 I. 606, 680.  
Daniel 7:18 II. 115, 440, 499, 587.  
Daniel 7:21, 22 II. 142, 574, 581, 583.  
Daniel 7:25 II. 669.  
Daniel 7:27 I. 397, 536, 660, 696, II. 93, 436, 583, 620, 669, 773, III. 192, 335.  
Daniel 8 II. 688.  
Daniel 8:5, 6, 20–22 II. 579.  
Daniel 8:7–19 II. 619.  
Daniel 8:13, 14 III. 99.  
Daniel 8:17 I. 446.  
Daniel 8:19 II. 336.  
Daniel 8:21 I. 680.  
Daniel 8:24 II. 758.  
Daniel 9:24–27 III. 414.  
Daniel 9:6 I. 171.

Daniel 9:20–27 I. 390, 693, II. 355, 659, 669, 741.  
Daniel 9:24 III. 101.  
Daniel 9:25 III. 571.  
Daniel 9:27 I. 446.  
Daniel 10:5, 7 II. 331.  
Daniel 10:11–21 II. 659.  
Daniel 10:13, 14 II. 619.  
Daniel 11, 12 II. 736, 752, 761, III. 183.  
Daniel 11:35 II. 336.  
Daniel 11:36 II. 669.  
Daniel 12 II. 61, 104.  
Daniel 12:1 II. 618.  
Daniel 12:2 I. 248, II. 245, etc., 258, 277–8, 301, 464.  
Daniel 12:3 II. 418, 580, 592.  
Daniel 12:4 I. 173, III. 127, 150.  
Daniel 12:6–10 II. 336.  
Daniel 12:7 III. 99.  
Daniel 12:9, 12 III. 97.  
Daniel 12:11 III. 99.  
Daniel 12:13 I. 446, II. 248–9, 591, 618.

## HOSEA

Hosea 1:10 II. 68, 133, 237.  
Hosea 2:4 II. 131.  
Hosea 2:14 II. 64, III. 21.  
Hosea 2:18 II. 486.  
Hosea 2:19 III. 40.  
Hosea 2:21 II. 143.  
Hosea 2:23 II. 68.  
Hosea 3:4, 5 I. 237, 629, II. 72, 77, 200, 204, III. 400.  
Hosea 3:5 II. 207, 338, III. 572.  
Hosea 13:14 II. 258.  
Hosea 4:6 II. 131, 609.  
Hosea 5:6 III. 393.  
Hosea 5:7 II. 131.  
Hosea 5:14, 15 II. 84, 87, 179, 417.  
Hosea 6:1–3 I. 420, II. 87, 245, 263, III. 99.  
Hosea 6:2 II. 464.  
Hosea 6:3 II. 415, 417.  
Hosea 9:3 II. 203.  
Hosea 9:14–17 II. 131.  
Hosea 10:1 II. 131.  
Hosea 13:8 II. 748.  
Hosea 13:14 II. 235, 244, 251, 403.  
Hosea 14:9 I. 173, III. 151.

## JOEL

Joel 1:10–20 II. 492.  
Joel 2 II. 766, III. 372.  
Joel 2:10 II. 497.  
Joel 2:18 I. 303, II. 202.  
Joel 2:20 II. 761.  
Joel 2:21 III. 202.  
Joel 2:28–32 II. 29, 143, 566, III. 30, 64, 73, 191.  
Joel 2:30, 31 II. 507, III. 162, 164.  
Joel 3 I. 268, 628, II. 104, 318, 369, 495, 508, 654, 742, 768, III. 186, 191, 372.

Joel 3:2, 11 III. 389.  
Joel 3:2, 12 II. 761.  
Joel 3:9–21 II. 374, 519, 753, 765.  
Joel 3:11 II. 576, 582.  
Joel 3:12 II. 177.  
Joel 3:13 II. 181, 407, III. 185.  
Joel 3:14 II. 662–3.  
Joel 3:15 II. 686, III. 162, 395.  
Joel 3:16 II. 752.  
Joel 3:17 I. 245, 427, II. 143, III. 32.  
Joel 3:21 II. 550.

#### AMOS

Amos 1:3 II. 662.  
Amos 1:4 III. 81.  
Amos 3:2 I. 215.  
Amos 3:7 II. 334.  
Amos 4:7, 8 I. 173.  
Amos 8:9 III. 162.  
Amos 9 I. 234.  
Amos 9:5 II. 519.  
Amos 9:8 II. 56.  
Amos 9:9 II. 65.  
Amos 9:11 I. 240, 347, 629, II. 76, 78, 200.  
Amos 9:11–15 II. 203, 548, III. 24.  
Amos 9:12 II. 93.  
Amos 9:13 II. 143.

#### OBADIAH

Oba 21 I. 509.

#### JEREMIAH

Jer. 18:7–9 I. 176.

#### MICAH

Micah 2:8 I. 685.  
Micah 2:12, 13 II. 79, 84, 144, 198, 235, III. 203, 389.  
Micah 3:4 III. 33.  
Micah 3:12 II. 178, III. 55.  
Micah 4 III. 30.  
Micah 4:1–7 I. 446, 685, II. 142, 178, 214, 304, 338, 423, 519, III. 55, 190, 355.  
Micah 4:2, 3 II. 93, 152, 195, 610.  
Micah 4:3, 4 III. 596.  
Micah 4:5–8 I. 267, 347, 427, II. 64, 92.  
Micah 4:8 II. 142, 291, III. 81.  
Micah 4:11–13 II. 108, 663, 752, 760, 765, III. 396.  
Micah 5:1 II. 356, III. 534.  
Micah 5:2–4 I. 629, II. 76, 257, III. 403, 417.  
Micah 5:5 I. 328, II. 714.  
Micah 5:7 II. 418.  
Micah 5:8–10 II. 108.  
Micah 7:7, 8 II. 256, 306.  
Micah 7:14 III. 389.  
Micah 7:15, 20 I. 295, 300, 427, II. 84, 91, 108, 137, 144, 338.  
Micah 7:16, 17 I. 496, II. 768, III. 81.  
Micah 7:20 II. 579.

Micah 7:19 II. 393.

## NAHUM

Nah 1, 2, 3 II. 753.

Nah 1:4 III. 394.

Nah 1:5 II. 519, 549.

## HABAKKUK

Habakkuk 1:12 II. 278.

Habakkuk 1:15 II. 757.

Habakkuk 2:1–4 III. 330.

Habakkuk 2:3 II. 753.

Habakkuk 2:5 II. 699.

Habakkuk 2:14 III. 210.

Habakkuk 3 I. 32, II. 765, III. 246, 392, etc.

Habakkuk 3:3 III. 21.

Habakkuk 3:16 II. 767.

Habakkuk 3:17 III. 152.

## ZEPHANIAH

Zephaniah 1:12–18 II. 72.

Zephaniah 2:2, 3 II. 325, 508.

Zephaniah 2:9 II. 290.

Zephaniah 2:14 II. 379.

Zephaniah 3 II. 369, 742.

Zephaniah 3:5 II. 416, 417.

Zephaniah 3:8–20 II. 64, 79, 84, 87, 106, 259, 320, 374, 753, 765, 768, III. 24, 185–6, 372, 389, 590.

Zephaniah 3:9 II. 143, 145, III. 190.

Zephaniah 3:10 II. 291.

Zephaniah 3:14 II. 138.

Zephaniah 3:14–20 I. 427, II. 61.

Zephaniah 3:15 II. 198.

Zephaniah 3:19, 20 II. 94.

## HAGGAI

Hag 2:6 II. 494, etc.

Hag 2:7–9 III. 418.

Hag 2:22 II. 494.

Hag 2:23 II. 582.

## ZECHARIAH

Zechariah 1:5, 6 I. 179.

Zechariah 1:9, 12, 14, 19 II. 619.

Zechariah 1:16, 17 I. 347.

Zechariah 1:20 II. 114

Zechariah 2:3, 5 II. 132, 619.

Zechariah 2:8, 9 III. 399.

Zechariah 2:10–13 II. 138, 179, 189, 198, III. 32.

Zechariah 2:11 III. 190.

Zechariah 2:12 I. 347, 427, II. 201, 203, III. 50.

Zechariah 3, 4 II. 79.

Zechariah 5, 11 II. 705.

Zechariah 6:8 II. 180.

Zechariah 6:12 I. 615.

Zechariah 6:13 II. 602.

Zechariah 7:14 II. 60.



Zechariah 8 II. 64, 143, III. 32, 55.  
Zechariah 8:2–8 II. 72.  
Zechariah 8:3 I. 427, II. 92, 179, III. 56.  
Zechariah 8:4 II. 548.  
Zechariah 8:6 II. 64.  
Zechariah 8:10 III. 153.  
Zechariah 8:12 II. 143.  
Zechariah 8:13 II. 94, 142.  
Zechariah 8:20–23 II. 93, 142, III. 64, 190.  
Zechariah 9 II. 769.  
Zechariah 9:4 I. 184, 266, 458.  
Zechariah 9:9 II. 291, 502, 758.  
Zechariah 9:10 II. 142, III. 190, 210.  
Zechariah 9:11–17 II. 106, 108, 251, 256, III. 395, 431.  
Zechariah 9:14–16 III. 24, 389.  
Zechariah 9:16 II. 114.  
Zechariah 10:12, 12 I. 427, II. 105–7, 142.  
Zechariah 10:2 II. 748.  
Zechariah 10:3 II. 375.  
Zechariah 10:3–12 II. 108.  
Zechariah 10:6 I. 215.  
Zechariah 10:10, 11 II. 91.  
Zechariah 12 III. 221.  
Zechariah 12:1–14 II. 61, 84, 93, 104, 108.  
Zechariah 12:2 II. 85.  
Zechariah 12:2, 3, 9 II. 112, 752–3.  
Zechariah 12:6–9 II. 115, 142, 766, III. 81.  
Zechariah 12:7 II. 85.  
Zechariah 12:9–14 I. 628, III. 414.  
Zechariah 12:10 II. 81, 85, 179, 188–9, 200, 350, III. 191, 415, 532.  
Zechariah 13:7–9 I. 629.  
Zechariah 13:9 III. 478.  
Zechariah 14 I. 268, 273, 420, 685, II. 318, 345, 365, 368, 370, 375, 549, 761, 768, III. 33–4, 162, 389.  
Zechariah 14:1 II. 58, 350, 655, 664.  
Zechariah 14:1–15 II. 61, 74, 188, 194, 519, 654–5, 664, 710, 731, 742, 771.  
Zechariah 14:2 II. 85, 664–5.  
Zechariah 14:3–5 II. 79, 187, 759.  
Zechariah 14:4 II. 144, 178, 377, III. 19, 27, 189, 265.  
Zechariah 14:5 I. 249, II. 11, 175, 318, 320, 385, 576, 766, III. 245.  
Zechariah 14:5, 12, 15, 18 III. 394.  
Zechariah 14:6, 7 II. 418, 419.  
Zechariah 14:8 II. 189, III. 187.  
Zechariah 14:9 I. 208, II. 11, 117, III. 190, 335, 339.  
Zechariah 14:10 III. 50.  
Zechariah 14:12–18 II. 90, 104, 145, III. 81, 89, 598.  
Zechariah 14:14 II. 107.  
Zechariah 14:16 III. 30, 90, 185–6, 335, 339, 596.  
Zechariah 14:12–21 II. 142, III. 81, 89.  
Zechariah 14:18 II. 148.  
Zechariah 14:20, 21 II. 142, 486, 569, III. 463.

## MALACHI

Malachi 2:7 II. 609.  
Malachi 2:17 II. 332.  
Malachi 3:4 I. 225.  
Malachi 3:1, 2 II. 162, 194, III. 418.

Malachi 3:2–4 II. 84.  
Malachi 3:16–18 II. 140, 259, 325, 387, III. 130.  
Malachi 3:17 II. 592  
Malachi 4 II. 377, 416, 442, 508, III. 185–6.  
Malachi 4:1, 2, 3 II. 227, 377, 507, III. 245.  
Malachi 4:5, 6 II. 87, 409, 471, 565–6, III. 68, 102, 162.

## THE NEW TESTAMENT

### MATTHEW

Matthew 1 I. 352.  
Matthew 1:25 III. 351.  
Matthew 1:23 III. 542.  
Matthew 2:4–6 III. 571.  
Matthew 2:5 II. 619.  
Matthew 2:13, 19 II. 619.  
Matthew 2:15 II. 201.  
Matthew 2:16, 17 II. 195.  
Matthew 2:17, 18 II. 253.  
Matthew 3:1 I. 42, 102, III. 532.  
Matthew 3:2 I. 39, 43, 252, 278, 283, 339, 370, 431, 633, II. 43, 83.  
Matthew 3:5 II. 379.  
Matthew 3:9 I. 179, 209, 230, 253, 387, 396, III. 221.  
Matthew 3:10 I. 415.  
Matthew 3:11 III. 65.  
Matthew 3:16 II. 197.  
Matthew 4:1–11 I. 698, 701.  
Matthew 4:2 II. 239, 299.  
Matthew 4:3 I. 562.  
Matthew 4:9 III. 188.  
Matthew 4:11 II. 618.  
Matthew 4:17 I. 263, 362, 696.  
Matthew 4:23 I. 269, II. 43.  
Matthew 5:3 I. 283.  
Matthew 5:5 I. 589, II. 434, 436, 439, 440, 446, 499.  
Matthew 5:10–12 I. 13, 14, II. 11, 13.  
Matthew 5:11 III. 233.  
Matthew 5:12 II. 612, 739.  
Matthew 5:16 II. 390.  
Matthew 5:18 III. 295.  
Matthew 5:19, 20 I. 39, II. 591, III. 199, 226.  
Matthew 6:10 I. 39, 370, 657, 689.  
Matthew 6:20 II. 391.  
Matthew 6:25–34 III. 341.  
Matthew 6:32 II. 35.  
Matthew 6:33 III. 79.  
Matthew 7:8–10 I. 53.  
Matthew 7:14–23 I. 67, 78, 132, 417.  
Matthew 7:21–23 II. 384, 411, III. 193, 204.  
Matthew 7:24–27 I. 78.  
Matthew 7:29 II. 596, III. 388.  
Matthew 8:5–13 I. 357.  
Matthew 8:10 II. 67.  
Matthew 8:11, 12 I. 267, 602, 633, II. 33, 43.  
Matthew 8:13, 14 I. 550.  
Matthew 8:17 II. 145, III. 425.

Matthew 8:20 II. 207.  
Matthew 8:28–34 II. 621.  
Matthew 8:29 I. 562.  
Matthew 9:6 III. 541.  
Matthew 9:15 I. 688, II. 42, III. 318.  
Matthew 9:16 I. 617, II. 69.  
Matthew 9:18 II. 267.  
Matthew 9:22 II. 301.  
Matthew 9:27 I. 354.  
Matthew 9:35 I. 269.  
Matthew 10:1, 8 I. 90, 276.  
Matthew 10:5, 6 I. 356, 359.  
Matthew 10:7 I. 278.  
Matthew 10:23 II. 35, 563, etc.  
Matthew 10:27 II. 20.  
Matthew 10:28 III. 261.  
Matthew 10:29 III. 341.  
Matthew 10:32, 33 II. 379, 384.  
Matthew 10:39 II. 739.  
Matthew 10:40–42 II. 376.  
Matthew 10:42 II. 388.  
Matthew 11:1–6 I. 430.  
Matthew 11:2, 3, 5 I. 262, 283, II. 191, 198.  
Matthew 11:5, 20 I. 90.  
Matthew 11:7–15 I. 253.  
Matthew 11:11–13 I. 39, 252–3, 264, 270, 447, 606, 616, II. 33, 35, 43, 592.  
Matthew 11:14 II. 566.  
Matthew 11:18 I. 264.  
Matthew 11:25 III. 33.  
Matthew 11:27 III. 532.  
Matthew 12:8 III. 541.  
Matthew 12:14–23 I. 354, 410.  
Matthew 12:18–21 III. 425.  
Matthew 12:28 III. 514.  
Matthew 12:28 I. 89, 369, 370, 421, 657, II. 28, 42.  
Matthew 12:31, 32 II. 405, III. 79.  
Matthew 12:36 II. 385, 387.  
Matthew 12:40 I. 50.  
Matthew 12:50 II. 376.  
Matthew 13:1–23 III. 186.  
Matthew 13:10 II. 18.  
Matthew 13:11–16 I. 141, 283, 430, II. 16, 18.  
Matthew 13:19 II. 314.  
Matthew 13:24–30 I. 39, II. 21, 181, III. 175.  
Matthew 13:31–33 I. 39, 200, 657, II. 22, 27, 33, 237, 300, 619, III. 175.  
Matthew 13:34, 35 I. 34, II. 23.  
Matthew 13:39–43 I. 577, II. 167, 176, 269, 516.  
Matthew 13:40, 43 II. 177.  
Matthew 13:41–43 I. 283, 414, II. 167, 592, III. 541.  
Matthew 13:44–46 I. 39, II. 23, 384, 408, 420–1.  
Matthew 13:47–50 II. 24.  
Matthew 13:52 I. 20, 39.  
Matthew 14:20 I. 617.  
Matthew 14:33 I. 562.  
Matthew 15:8, 9 III. 425.  
Matthew 15:9 I. 132.  
Matthew 15:21–28 I. 357.

Matthew 15:22 I. 354.  
Matthew 15:24–30 I. 201, 356.  
Matthew 16:3 III. 108, 110.  
Matthew 16:11–28 I. 430, 478, 566, 568, II. 35, 43, 165.  
Matthew 16:13–20 I. 42, 275, 385.  
Matthew 16:16, 17 I. 441, II. 556, III. 515, 534, 572.  
Matthew 16:18, 19 I. 39, 603, 663, II. 258, 299.  
Matthew 16:21 I. 375, II. 176, 618, 739.  
Matthew 16:25, 27 I. 267, 560, II. 167, 183, 344, 374, 378, 388, 396, 554, 618, 739.  
Matthew 16:28 I. 283, II. 560.  
Matthew 17:10 II. 565.  
Matthew 17:11 I. 367.  
Matthew 17:20 I. 185, III. 478.  
Matthew 17:26–31 II. 105, 239.  
Matthew 17:27 II. 766.  
Matthew 17:27 II. 299.  
Matthew 18:3 I. 102.  
Matthew 18:10 II. 351, 618.  
Matthew 18:16, 17 I. 632.  
Matthew 18:19, 20 I. 132, 616.  
Matthew 18:23, 25 II. 24.  
Matthew 19:8 I. 223.  
Matthew 19:13, 14 III. 262.  
Matthew 19:21 II. 11.  
Matthew 19:24 I. 39.  
Matthew 19:26 I. 92.  
Matthew 19:28 I. 179, 267, 349, 373, 569, II. 50, 178, 182, 257–8, 266, 268, 300, 375, 473, etc., 478, 583, 586–7.  
Matthew 19:28–30 II. 388–9, III. 323.  
Matthew 20:16 I. 78.  
Matthew 20:17–20 I. 383.  
Matthew 20:18, 19 I. 375.  
Matthew 20:20, 21 I. 184, 210, 266, 274, 283, III. 572.  
Matthew 20:20–29 II. 388, 585.  
Matthew 20:23 III. 30.  
Matthew 20:27 II. 24, 269.  
Matthew 20:28 I. 275.  
Matthew 20:30, 31 I. 354.  
Matthew 21 I. 386.  
Matthew 21:1–11 II. 564.  
Matthew 21:8, 9 I. 266, II. 191.  
Matthew 21:15, 16 I. 349, III. 33.  
Matthew 21:26 II. 379.  
Matthew 21:28 III. 323.  
Matthew 21:31 I. 39.  
Matthew 21:33 I. 207.  
Matthew 21:42, 43 III. 601.  
Matthew 21:43 I. 379, 392, 608, 696, II. 577.  
Matthew 21:44 I. 673, 676, 681.  
Matthew 22:1–14 I. 379, 550, II. 24, 392, III. 307.  
Matthew 22:11 III. 323.  
Matthew 22:21 I. 660.  
Matthew 22:24 I. 365.  
Matthew 22:30 I. 298, II. 620.  
Matthew 22:31, 32 I. 297, 447, II. 231, 299.  
Matthew 22:42–45 III. 417, 512.  
Matthew 23:6 II. 235.  
Matthew 23:8 I. 385.

Matthew 23:13 II. 35.  
 Matthew 23:20, 21 I. 458, 464.  
 Matthew 23:27 II. 79.  
 Matthew 23:29 III. 323.  
 Matthew 23:37–39 I. 380, 383, 432, 628, 664, 688, II. 50, 51, 77, 98, 105, 178, 187, 191, 320, 350, III. 55.  
 Matthew 24 I. 381, 479, 688, 692, II. 174, 184, 373, 424, III. 183, 186, 215, 258.  
 Matthew 24:3 I. 211, 380, II. 420–1.  
 Matthew 24:4, 14, 24, 25, 33 III. 108.  
 Matthew 24:6–14 I. 446, II. 105, 375, 406, 546.  
 Matthew 24:8 II. 737.  
 Matthew 24:12 III. 138.  
 Matthew 24:14 II. 33, 174, III. 104, 117, 137, 192.  
 Matthew 24:15 I. 48, 171, II. 251, 278, 650, III. 151.  
 Matthew 24:21 II. 731, 737.  
 Matthew 24:23–27 III. 323.  
 Matthew 24:24 II. 740.  
 Matthew 24:25 I. 194, III. 135.  
 Matthew 24:28 II. 176, 322.  
 Matthew 24:29 I. 420, 580, II. 189, 318, 495, III. 68, 112, 164, 246, 372, 384–5.  
 Matthew 24:30 II. 171, 187, 318, 327, 357, 378, 410, 576, III. 175, 186, 299, 323.  
 Matthew 24:31 I. 412, II. 330, 453.  
 Matthew 24:32 III. 110.  
 Matthew 24:34 I. 381.  
 Matthew 24:36–51 II. 173, 211, 332, 378, 410, III. 93, 100, 108, 111, 299, 323.  
 Matthew 24:37–39 III. 323.  
 Matthew 24:39–41 III. 297, 323.  
 Matthew 24:42–44 I. 536, III. 139, 300, 323.  
 Matthew 24:46, 47 II. 577, III. 596.  
 Matthew 24:48 II. 165.  
 Matthew 25: I. 240, III. 183, 186.  
 Matthew 25:1–13 II. 24, 170, 182, III. 27, 299, etc., 323.  
 Matthew 25:10 II. 384.  
 Matthew 25:13 III. 93, 100, 323.  
 Matthew 25:14–30 II. 388.  
 Matthew 25:19 I. 694, II. 189, 577, III. 323.  
 Matthew 25:21–23 II. 387.  
 Matthew 25:30 I. 463.  
 Matthew 25:31–34 II. 396, 436, 473, 578, 587, III. 323, 541.  
 Matthew 25:31–34 I. 566, 568, 585, 600, 619, II. 21, 177, 181, 203, 270, 318, 320, 353, 372, etc., 384, 519, 542, III.

406.

Matthew 25:34 I. 34, 39, 244, 267, 373, 413, 414, III. 310.  
 Matthew 25:41 III. 245.  
 Matthew 26:2 II. 46.  
 Matthew 26:6, 7 II. 235, 258, 298–9, 305.  
 Matthew 28:20 II. 249.  
 Matthew 26:20 II. 189, 191.  
 Matthew 26:24 II. 166.  
 Matthew 26:28 I. 327, 371.  
 Matthew 26:29 I. 39, 283, 323, 373, 577, II. 37, 548, III. 56, 464.  
 Matthew 26:51, 52 II. 618.  
 Matthew 26:63, 64 I. 367, 562, 568, 673, II. 171, 176, 187, 192, 374, 618, III. 323.  
 Matthew 27:37, 42 III. 571.  
 Matthew 27:52, 53 II. 229, 233, 253, 282, 315.  
 Matthew 28:11–20 III. 192–3.  
 Matthew 28:18–20 I. 696, II. 375, 420.  
 Matthew 28:19 III. 65, 191.

Matthew 28:20 III. 478.

Matthew 28:19 III. 532.

## MARK

Mark 1–16 III. 352.

Mark 1:2 II. 35.

Mark 1:12, 13 I. 689.

Mark 1:14, 15 I. 266, 362.

Mark 1:24 II. 621.

Mark 3:11 I. 562.

Mark 3:29 III. 79.

Mark 4:11, 12 I. 141, 151, 283, II. 16, 18.

Mark 4:26–29 I. 114, 200.

Mark 4:34 II. 19, 22.

Mark 5:7 I. 562.

Mark 7:25–30 I. 357.

Mark 8:20 II. 70.

Mark 8:29 III. 572.

Mark 8:35 II. 737.

Mark 8:38 I. 569, II. 166, 372, 384, 554, 619, III. 323.

Mark 9:1 I. 35, 283, 478.

Mark 9:9 I. 447.

Mark 9:10, 11 II. 299.

Mark 9:12 I. 367.

Mark 9:29 II. 556.

Mark 9:31 I. 415.

Mark 9:41 II. 376, 388.

Mark 9:47 I. 102, 632.

Mark 10:5 I. 223.

Mark 10:6 II. 480.

Mark 10:15 I. 39.

Mark 10:25 I. 92.

Mark 10:30 II. 388.

Mark 10:35–45 II. 587.

Mark 10:40 II. 14.

Mark 10:47–52 I. 354.

Mark 11:10 I. 349, 632, II. 205.

Mark 11:12 I. 633.

Mark 12:10 I. 365.

Mark 12:26–37 I. 74, 354, II. 344, 378.

Mark 12:34 I. 370.

Mark 13 I. 381, II. 184, III. 117, 186, 215.

Mark 13:1, 2 I. 628.

Mark 13:6–13 II. 105, 174.

Mark 13:11 I. 74, II. 301.

Mark 13:14 III. 151, 164.

Mark 13:19 II. 480.

Mark 13:23 III. 135, 151.

Mark 13:25 II. 495, III. 164.

Mark 13:26 I. 567–9, II. 187, III. 323.

Mark 13:27 I. 412.

Mark 13:28, 29 III. 110.

Mark 13:32, 33 I. 580, II. 41, III. 93, 101, 323.

Mark 13:33–37 III. 100, 114, 219, 253, 323.

Mark 14:25 I. 373, II. 37, 548.

Mark 14:61, 62 III. 323, 575.

Mark 14:62 I. 385, III. 384.  
Mark 15:32 III. 571.  
Mark 15:43 I. 283, 367, II. 143.  
Mark 16:11 II. 267.  
Mark 16:14 I. 138.  
Mark 16:15 II. 492, III. 191, 331.

## LUKE

Luke 1–24 III. 353.  
Luke 1:1–3 I. 72.  
Luke 1:15, 35, 41, 67 III. 10, 73.  
Luke 1:15, 18 I. 257.  
Luke 1:16, 54, 68 II. 67, 565.  
Luke 1:17 II. 566.  
Luke 1:30–33 I. 313, 342.  
Luke 1:31 I. 283, III. 571.  
Luke 1:32, 33 I. 236, 240, 285, 577, 616, 649, II. 50, 74, 77, 201, 203, 206, 551, 630–1, III. 309, 539, 571.  
Luke 1:35 II. 197.  
Luke 1:37 I. 92.  
Luke 1:51–53 I. 415.  
Luke 1:69–75 I. 295, III. 450.  
Luke 1:70 I. 173.  
Luke 1:71–74 I. 183, 236, 240, 262, 273, 285, 458, 577, 616, 649, II. 50, 95, 98, 137, 201, 203, 206.  
Luke 1:76 II. 351.  
Luke 1:77 III. 450.  
Luke 2:1 II. 406, 546.  
Luke 2:9–14 II. 618.  
Luke 2:11 III. 571.  
Luke 2:25 II. 464, III. 70.  
Luke 2:26–30 I. 183, III. 70.  
Luke 2:52 I. 580.  
Luke 3:16 III. 65.  
Luke 3:23–28 I. 353.  
Luke 4:1–13 I. 698.  
Luke 4:5 II. 406, 546.  
Luke 4:6 I. 701, III. 188.  
Luke 4:18, 19 I. 365.  
Luke 4:23 I. 266.  
Luke 4:34 I. 362.  
Luke 4:41 I. 562, II. 621, III. 571.  
Luke 5:33–35 I. 442, III. 314.  
Luke 6:20 I. 283.  
Luke 6:22, 23 II. 739.  
Luke 7:1, etc. I. 357.  
Luke 7:19 II. 191.  
Luke 7:27 II. 351.  
Luke 7:28 I. 253.  
Luke 8:1 I. 266.  
Luke 8:10 II. 16.  
Luke 8:11–23 II. 266.  
Luke 8:21 II. 376.  
Luke 9:3 II. 559.  
Luke 9:10 II. 564.  
Luke 9:20 II. 556, III. 572.  
Luke 9:26 I. 569, II. 374, 554, 619, III. 323.  
Luke 9:27 I. 283, 478, II. 35.

Luke 9:28 II. 554.  
Luke 9:30 II. 560.  
Luke 9:56–62 I. 102, 182, 375.  
Luke 9:62 II. 36.  
Luke 10:1, etc. I. 361, II. 564.  
Luke 10:9 I. 278.  
Luke 10:17 I. 276, II. 621.  
Luke 10:18 II. 12.  
Luke 10:20 II. 13.  
Luke 10:21 II. 301.  
Luke 10:23, 24 I. 371.  
Luke 11:2 I. 370, 689.  
Luke 11:13 I. 117.  
Luke 11:20 I. 362, 370, 390, 421, II. 42.  
Luke 11:42 II. 733.  
Luke 11:50 I. 34.  
Luke 11:52 III. 108.  
Luke 12 III. 258.  
Luke 12:8, 9 II. 618.  
Luke 12:10 III. 79.  
Luke 12:12 I. 77, III. 70.  
Luke 12:13 I. 660.  
Luke 12:31 I. 370, II. 14, 35.  
Luke 12:32 I. 414, 589, 632, II. 14, 35, III. 57, 310.  
Luke 12:35–48 II. 167, 189, 318, 589, III. 100, 301, 323.  
Luke 12:36 III. 27.  
Luke 12:37–49 III. 241, 323.  
Luke 12:40 III. 93.  
Luke 12:42–44 III. 323.  
Luke 12:45 III. 153, 323.  
Luke 12:49 I. 618.  
Luke 12:51–53 III. 196.  
Luke 13:20, 21 II. 22.  
Luke 13:23–30 II. 392.  
Luke 13:28, 29 I. 267, II. 290, III. 310.  
Luke 13:33 III. 99.  
Luke 13:34, 35 I. 628, 664, II. 51, 77, 178, 190–1, III. 323.  
Luke 14:14 II. 227, 265–6, 269, 291–2, 299, 302, 307, 396, 476.  
Luke 14:15–24 I. 379, II. 253, 300.  
Luke 15:10 II. 619.  
Luke 16:16 I. 252, 264, 370, II. 35.  
Luke 16:31 I. 160.  
Luke 17:19, 20 II. 198.  
Luke 17:20 I. 370, 458, 660, II. 33, 39, etc., 41, etc., 46.  
Luke 17:21 I. 42, 390, 560, II. 365.  
Luke 17:22 I. 43, 442, 651, 688, II. 190, 351, 412, III. 314.  
Luke 17:23, 24 III. 323.  
Luke 17:24 II. 183, 410.  
Luke 17:26–30 II. 105, 318, III. 112, 114, 185, 209, 323.  
Luke 17:34–37 I. 382, II. 319, etc., III. 323.  
Luke 18:1–8 III. 309.  
Luke 18:7, 8 I. 413, 634, II. 190, III. 115, 116, 165, 175, 185, 217, 323, 384.  
Luke 18:27 I. 92.  
Luke 18:30 II. 388.  
Luke 18:38 I. 354.  
Luke 19:1, etc. I. 357.  
Luke 19:11–27 I. 366, 577, II. 25, 365, 387–8, 577, 587.



Luke 19:14 I. 375, III. 327.  
Luke 19:17–19 II. 591.  
Luke 19:39 I. 349.  
Luke 19:41–44 I. 380, 383.  
Luke 20:25 II. 239.  
Luke 20:34–36 II. 238, 268, 275, 292, 297, 299, 307–8, 421–2, 620.  
Luke 20:37 I. 296.  
Luke 21: I. 381, 419, 569, II. 184, III. 117, 186, 215.  
Luke 21:24 I. 43, II. 49, 51, 72, 98, 375.  
Luke 21:24–30 II. 388, III. 106, 139.  
Luke 21:25, 28 II. 186, 189, 318, 724, III. 164, 396.  
Luke 21:26 II. 406, 495, 546, III. 372.  
Luke 21:27, 28 I. 569, II. 154, 171, 187, 378, 477, III. 110, 170, 372.  
Luke 21:29 III. 126.  
Luke 21:31, 32 I. 382, 419, 688, II. 46, 365.  
Luke 21:34 III. 100, 323–4.  
Luke 21:35 II. 186, III. 93.  
Luke 21:36 II. 322, 332, III. 24.  
Luke 22:15, 16 III. 26.  
Luke 22:16–18 II. 37, 225.  
Luke 22:18 I. 373, II. 548.  
Luke 22:28–30 I. 267, 373, 414, 577, 589, 619, 632, II. 34, 37, 191, 268, 581, 583, 587, 590, 592, III. 56, 390.  
Luke 22:32 II. 324.  
Luke 22:36–38 II. 115, 349.  
Luke 22:43 II. 618.  
Luke 22:53 II. 256.  
Luke 22:69 II. 618.  
Luke 23:2, 3 I. 396.  
Luke 23:30 II. 195.  
Luke 24: III. 193.  
Luke 24:21 I. 184, 274, 458, III. 572.  
Luke 24:23 II. 267, III. 202.  
Luke 24:24 II. 758.  
Luke 24:25–27 I. 171, 350, II. 34, III. 108, 397, 425.  
Luke 24:32 I. 117.  
Luke 24:34 II. 349.  
Luke 24:41 I. 266.  
Luke 24:47 I. 389, 416, III. 331.  
Luke 24:49 I. 77, III. 191.

## JOHN

John 1–21 III. 354–6.  
John 1:1 III. 532.  
John 1:3 I. 559.  
John 1:3–10 III. 478, 532.  
John 1:7 I. 257.  
John 1:11 I. 302, 375, II. 35, 207.  
John 1:12 I. 403.  
John 1:14 II. 559.  
John 1:21–24 I. 216, II. 566.  
John 1:29 III. 391, 454.  
John 1:33 III. 65.  
John 1:41 III. 573.  
John 1:51 I. 571, II. 143–4, 341, 618, III. 446.  
John 2:19 III. 90.  
John 2:24, 25 III. 478.

John 2:12 II. 221.  
John 3:2 I. 92.  
John 3:3–5 II. 35.  
John 3:5 I. 39.  
John 3:8 II. 300.  
John 3:13 I. 151, 571, 661.  
John 3:14 I. 50.  
John 3:16–19, 36 I. 67, 138, II. 386, 393, III. 284, 514.  
John 3:19, 20 III. 279.  
John 3:24 II. 70, 73.  
John 3:26 II. 379.  
John 3:34 III. 70.  
John 4:4 I. 356.  
John 4:22 I. 398.  
John 4:23 II. 301.  
John 4:25 III. 573.  
John 4:27 I. 571.  
John 5:3 III. 532.  
John 5:18 III. 530.  
John 5:19–38 III. 532.  
John 5:21–26 I. 53, II. 257–8, III. 532.  
John 5:22, 23 II. 352–3, 587, III. 479, 530, 532, 535.  
John 5:24 I. 138, II. 387, 393.  
John 5:25, 26 I. 562, II. 234, 252, 267.  
John 5:27 I. 569, 574, II. 587.  
John 5:28, 29 II. 174, 229, 278, 290, 301, 384.  
John 5:36–39 I. 48, 90, 117, III. 514.  
John 5:39–46 III. 108, 284.  
John 5:43 II. 722, 748.  
John 5:44–47 I. 138, III. 225.  
John 6:14 II. 198.  
John 6:15 I. 266, 376.  
John 6:30 I. 446.  
John 6:37–40 II. 386.  
John 6:39–44 II. 230, 251, 300.  
John 6:40 I. 137.  
John 6:45 II. 304, 423.  
John 6:54–58 II. 256, 423.  
John 6:62, 63 I. 53, 561, III. 68.  
John 7:17 I. 67, III. 280.  
John 7:30 III. 341.  
John 7:31 III. 514.  
John 7:34–44 I. 210.  
John 7:38, 39 III. 73.  
John 8:20 III. 341.  
John 8:24 I. 148.  
John 8:36 II. 239.  
John 8:47 I. 117.  
John 8:56 I. 296, 309, II. 410.  
John 8:58 III. 479, 532.  
John 9:5 II. 194.  
John 10:11–16 III. 175.  
John 10:17–18 III. 480.  
John 10:25–38 I. 90, II. 386.  
John 10:30 III. 478, 530.  
John 10:35 III. 233.  
John 10:36 I. 562, III. 530.

John 11:4 I. 562.  
John 11:24 II. 228, 231, 251, 299, 422.  
John 11:25, 26 II. 231, 314.  
John 11:27 II. 198.  
John 11:41–44 II. 233.  
John 11:47, 48 I. 376.  
John 12:1–9 II. 308.  
John 12:25 II. 739.  
John 12:27–29 II. 256, 331.  
John 12:31 II. 359, III. 188–9.  
John 12:32–34 I. 383, II. 420, 638, III. 514, 539.  
John 12:37 II. 35.  
John 12:41 III. 538.  
John 12:45 III. 478.  
John 12:47, 48 I. 67, II. 423  
John 12:49 III. 93.  
John 13:3 III. 479.  
John 13:19 III. 360.  
John 13:31 I. 571.  
John 14:1–3 II. 403, 532, III. 42, 53, etc., 59, 63, 323.  
John 14:7–11 III. 478.  
John 14:9 II. 637, III. 557.  
John 14:10 III. 532.  
John 14:11 I. 91.  
John 14:12–14 III. 390.  
John 14:15, 21, 23 III. 265.  
John 14:16 II. 197, III. 191.  
John 14:25–28 I. 55, III. 532.  
John 14:26 III. 73.  
John 14:29 I. 167.  
John 14:30 II. 142, III. 188.  
John 15:10 III. 265.  
John 15:18 III. 175.  
John 15:19 II. 514, III. 184.  
John 15:20 II. 739.  
John 15:27 III. 73.  
John 16:7–26 I. 624, II. 197, 344, III. 73, 191.  
John 16:13–15 I. 77, III. 532.  
John 16:16–33 II. 33, III. 314, 323.  
John 16:23, 24 III. 390.  
John 16:30 III. 478.  
John 17:2, 3 II. 386.  
John 17:5 I. 561, III. 534.  
John 17:8 III. 93.  
John 17:9 III. 186.  
John 17:10 III. 478.  
John 17:11–13 II. 42.  
John 17:14–16 III. 184.  
John 17:16–20 III. 65.  
John 17:20 III. 331.  
John 17:21 III. 338.  
John 17:22 III. 48.  
John 17:24 I. 34.  
John 17:25 II. 33.  
John 17:26 III. 73.  
John 18:33 I. 349.  
John 18:36 I. 367, 660, II. 32, 109, 514.

John 18:37 I. 134, II. 38.  
John 19:7 III. 530.  
John 19:32 III. 431.  
John 19:34, 37 III. 532.  
John 19:35, 36 III. 360.  
John 20:17 II. 376, 444.  
John 20:21 III. 193.  
John 20:27 III. 284.  
John 20:30, 31 I. 90, 132, III. 571.  
John 21:22, 23 I. 478, II. 172, 190.

## ACTS

Acts 1: III. 358.  
Acts 1:3 I. 430, II. 267.  
Acts 1:5 III. 65–6.  
Acts 1:6 I. 183–4, 195, 265–6, 270, 274, 278, 283–4, 366, 373, 414, 429, 430, 456, 458, 472, 580, 641, 665, 689, 699,  
II. 16, 19, 22, 34, 38, 41, 72, 78, 152, 191, 204–5, 383, 421, 471, III. 56, 245, 572–3.  
Acts 1:6, 7 III. 93–4, 108.  
Acts 1:7 I. 580, II. 41, 72, 189.  
Acts 1:10, 11, 12 I. 536, II. 165, 178, 181, 188, 221, 619.  
Acts 1:11 III. 60, 323, 384.  
Acts 1:16 I. 70, 74.  
Acts 2:4 I. 92, II. 145.  
Acts 2:7 I. 8.  
Acts 2:9–11 III. 169.  
Acts 2:14–36 I. 316, 438, III. 66, 69.  
Acts 2:16, 17 I. 446, II. 338.  
Acts 2:19–21 III. 323.  
Acts 2:20 II. 492.  
Acts 2:22 I. 90, 92, II. 758.  
Acts 2:23 I. 383.  
Acts 2:26, 30 I. 383.  
Acts 2:27, 31 I. 458, II. 258, 270, 293.  
Acts 2:30, 31 I. 70, 313, 314, 339, 353, 565, II. 77, III. 579.  
Acts 2:33 III. 73, 191.  
Acts 2:34, 35 II. 344.  
Acts 2:38 I. 408.  
Acts 2:41 II. 266, III. 184.  
Acts 2:42 I. 112.  
Acts 2:47 III. 451.  
Acts 3:9–27 II. 461, etc., 484.  
Acts 3:12–26 I. 316, 413, 416, 438, 615, II. 79.  
Acts 3:19–22 I. 389, 615, 668, II. 51, 72, 300, 344, 350, III. 73, 459.  
Acts 3:20 II. 293, 492, III. 579.  
Acts 3:21 I. 41, 578, II. 153.  
Acts 3:26 I. 266.  
Acts 4:10 III. 579.  
Acts 4:19 III. 12.  
Acts 4:26–28 I. 615, III. 576.  
Acts 5: III. 81.  
Acts 5:19, 20 II. 619, III. 12.  
Acts 5:29–31 I. 615.  
Acts 5:31 I. 570, 688.  
Acts 5:32 III. 65, 68, 79.  
Acts 5:38, 39 III. 342.  
Acts 5:42 III. 579.

Acts 6:7 I. 280, III. 184.  
Acts 7:5 I. 294.  
Acts 7:14 II. 293.  
Acts 7:35–37 III. 426.  
Acts 7:53 II. 619.  
Acts 7:56 I. 576.  
Acts 8:1 I. 632.  
Acts 8:5–24 III. 65, 579.  
Acts 8:12 I. 600.  
Acts 8:14–17 III. 70, 77.  
Acts 8:26 II. 619.  
Acts 8:30–37 III. 284.  
Acts 8:32, 33 III. 425.  
Acts 8:39 II. 314.  
Acts 9:20, 22 III. 574, 579.  
Acts 9:28 III. 70.  
Acts 9:41 II. 267.  
Acts 10:1–48 I. 408.  
Acts 10:3 II. 619.  
Acts 10:11–15 I. 232.  
Acts 10:36, 37 I. 467.  
Acts 10:40 II. 353.  
Acts 10:42 II. 392.  
Acts 10:44–46 III. 65.  
Acts 11: I. 408.  
Acts 11:15, 17 III. 65.  
Acts 11:28 II. 406.  
Acts 12:21 II. 355.  
Acts 13: III. 81.  
Acts 13:17 II. 67.  
Acts 13:18–22 III. 99.  
Acts 13:23 I. 353.  
Acts 13:26 III. 450.  
Acts 13:33 II. 257.  
Acts 13:34–37 III. 425.  
Acts 13:39 II. 386–7, III. 272.  
Acts 13:46 I. 356, 389, 416.  
Acts 13:50 II. 269.  
Acts 14:2 II. 229.  
Acts 14:22 I. 600, 633, II. 36, 739, III. 184.  
Acts 15:8 III. 65.  
Acts 15:11 III. 451.  
Acts 15:13–21 I. 409, 439, 589, 594, 687.  
Acts 15:16–18 I. 283, 347, II. 51, 72, 74, 76, 179, 200, 204, 206, 470, III. 454, 534.  
Acts 15:18 I. 35, 38.  
Acts 16:16–18 II. 621.  
Acts 16:17 III. 450.  
Acts 17:2 I. 117.  
Acts 17:3, 4 I. 447, II. 269, III. 288.  
Acts 17:6–31 II. 384, 406, 546.  
Acts 17:7 III. 571.  
Acts 17:11 I. 48, 117, III. 288.  
Acts 17:28 III. 342.  
Acts 17:30, 31 II. 471, III. 575.  
Acts 17:31 I. 447, 563, II. 180, 352–3, 358, 365, III. 419, 541.  
Acts 17:32 II. 229.  
Acts 18:4 I. 117.

Acts 18:5 III. 579.  
Acts 18:28 III. 414.  
Acts 19:4 III. 579.  
Acts 19:6 III. 65.  
Acts 19:13–16 II. 621.  
Acts 19:21 I. 416.  
Acts 19:27 II. 406, 546.  
Acts 19:32 I. 632.  
Acts 20:21 III. 579.  
Acts 20:25 I. 600.  
Acts 20:26, 27 III. 199.  
Acts 20:28 I. 632.  
Acts 20:29, 30 I. 634, III. 335.  
Acts 20:32 I. 132.  
Acts 21:20 III. 184.  
Acts 21:28 II. 67.  
Acts 22:3 II. 67.  
Acts 22:28 III. 431.  
Acts 23:6–8 II. 228–9.  
Acts 24:5 II. 546.  
Acts 24:10 II. 355.  
Acts 24:25 II. 406.  
Acts 25:2 II. 269.  
Acts 25:19 II. 267.  
Acts 25:31 II. 355.  
Acts 26:1–23 I. 469.  
Acts 26:6–8 I. 297, 446, II. 51, 67, 229, III. 310, 395.  
Acts 26:16–18 III. 192.  
Acts 26:18 II. 249, 591.  
Acts 26:22, 23 I. 297.  
Acts 27:37 II. 266.  
Acts 28:7, 17 II. 269.  
Acts 28:17–31 I. 388, 469.  
Acts 28:20 II. 67, III. 310.  
Acts 28:25 III. 70.  
Acts 28:31 I. 600, III. 579.

## ROMANS

Romans 1–16 III. 361.  
Romans 1:3, 4 I. 339, 353, 562, II. 237, 299, 581.  
Romans 1:6 I. 416.  
Romans 1:8 III. 192.  
Romans 1:16 III. 450.  
Romans 1:20 II. 480.  
Romans 1:25 II. 480.  
Romans 2:2 II. 387.  
Romans 2:5 I. 466.  
Romans 2:6 II. 388, 396.  
Romans 2:7 II. 386.  
Romans 2:9, 10 I. 416, II. 67, 391.  
Romans 2:16 II. 365, 396, III. 575.  
Romans 2:28, 29 I. 399, 404.  
Romans 3:3 I. 297, 383.  
Romans 3:9, 29 II. 67.  
Romans 3:22–30 III. 272.  
Romans 3:28 III. 364.

Romans 4:13 II. 435, 447, 577.  
Romans 4:17 I. 415, II. 22.  
Romans 4:18 III. 309, 320.  
Romans 5:1, 2 II. 386, III. 450.  
Romans 5:9, 10 III. 451, 456.  
Romans 5:12, 14, 17, 21 I. 589, II. 173.  
Romans 5:14–21 III. 431.  
Romans 5:20 III. 191.  
Romans 6:5 II. 229.  
Romans 6:9 II. 268.  
Romans 6:10–13 II. 267.  
Romans 6:17 III. 280.  
Romans 6:22 II. 386.  
Romans 8:1 II. 386.  
Romans 8:5–16 II. 384–5.  
Romans 8:6 II. 34.  
Romans 8:9 III. 167.  
Romans 8:10 II. 307.  
Romans 8:11 I. 53, II. 257–8, 308, 386, 396, III. 68.  
Romans 8:15 I. 403.  
Romans 8:17–23 II. 376, 395, 492–3, 546, 597, 739.  
Romans 8:19–23 I. 413, 439, 617, 669, II. 182, 229, 258, 270, 397, 479, 480, etc., 484, III. 322, 324.  
Romans 8:23 III. 323.  
Romans 8:24 III. 450.  
Romans 8:28 III. 341.  
Romans 8:29 II. 257.  
Romans 8:30 II. 34.  
Romans 8:31–34 II. 386.  
Romans 8:38, 39 II. 444, 480, 597, 739.  
Romans 9:1 I. 134.  
Romans 9:3–5 I. 213, 383.  
Romans 9:4 I. 209, 398, II. 237.  
Romans 9:5 III. 535.  
Romans 9:6 I. 399.  
Romans 9:9–21 III. 340.  
Romans 9:10, 11 I. 397, 401, II. 68, etc., 75, 119.  
Romans 9:11 II. 207, 209, III. 478.  
Romans 9:16, 17 II. 590.  
Romans 9:22 III. 435.  
Romans 9:23, 24 I. 397, II. 67, III. 342.  
Romans 9:27 II. 299.  
Romans 9:31–33 I. 383, 676.  
Romans 10:5 II. 546.  
Romans 10:7 II. 308.  
Romans 10:8, 10, 12, 21 I. 383, II. 67, 87, III. 284.  
Romans 10:9, 10 III. 280.  
Romans 10:14–17 I. 138, III. 284.  
Romans 10:18 II. 406, 546, III. 169, 192.  
Romans 11 I. 213, 216, 439, II. 50, 775, III. 191.  
Romans 11:7, 23 II. 383, 399.  
Romans 11:8, 11, 12 II. 35.  
Romans 11:12–15 I. 233, 698, II. 142.  
Romans 11:15 III. 324.  
Romans 11:16, 27 I. 336.  
Romans 11:18 I. 659.  
Romans 11:20 I. 188, 334.  
Romans 11:24 I. 397.

Romans 11:25–27 I. 696, II. 51, 76, 79, 142, 189, III. 323.  
Romans 11:28, 29 I. 179, 207, 335, 405, II. 53, 95, 590.  
Romans 11:30–32 I. 420.  
Romans 11:33 I. 38.  
Romans 11:36 I. 559.  
Romans 12:1 III. 89.  
Romans 12:2 I. 589.  
Romans 12:5 III. 578.  
Romans 13:1–5 III. 12.  
Romans 13:10 II. 70.  
Romans 13:11, 12 I. 439, 471, 476, II. 181, 218, 368, 414, III. 96, 107, 159, 450.  
Romans 14:4 III. 234.  
Romans 14:5, 6 III. 265.  
Romans 14:9–13 I. 369, 560, II. 269, 271, 353, 357.  
Romans 14:10–12 II. 180, 384, 387, III. 196, 532, 575.  
Romans 14:15 I. 134.  
Romans 14:17 II. 34–5.  
Romans 14:20 II. 105.  
Romans 15:1 III. 272.  
Romans 15:8 I. 362, 373.  
Romans 15:13 III. 309.  
Romans 15:16 III. 89.  
Romans 15:18 III. 65, 70.  
Romans 15:19 I. 92.  
Romans 16:12 II. 108.  
Romans 16:17 I. 634.  
Romans 16:20 II. 142, 582.  
Romans 16:25 I. 144.

## 1. CORINTHIANS

1 Corinthians 1:4–10 III. 324.  
1 Corinthians 1:5–8 II. 42, 410, III. 241.  
1 Corinthians 1:7–8 I. 439, 442, II. 169, III. 167, 322–3, 575.  
1 Corinthians 1:9 I. 332.  
1 Corinthians 1:20 I. 589.  
1 Corinthians 1:21 III. 193.  
1 Corinthians 1:23 III. 574, 579.  
1 Corinthians 1:25–28 I. 8, 417, 550, II. 95, III. 342.  
1 Corinthians 2:2 III. 579.  
1 Corinthians 2:7–10 I. 36, 144, II. 585.  
1 Corinthians 2:8 I. 283, 589.  
1 Corinthians 2:12, 13 I. 77, 133.  
1 Corinthians 2:14 I. 139.  
1 Corinthians 2:14 I. 52, 74, 332.  
1 Corinthians 2:11 I. 70.  
1 Corinthians 3:8–15 II. 592.  
1 Corinthians 3:9 III. 57.  
1 Corinthians 3:10–15 II. 384, 389, etc., 591, III. 274.  
1 Corinthians 3:11 III. 578.  
1 Corinthians 3:13 III. 82.  
1 Corinthians 3:16 III. 90.  
1 Corinthians 3:17 II. 258.  
1 Corinthians 3:18 I. 14, 59, 62.  
1 Corinthians 3:21–23 II. 444.  
1 Corinthians 4:3, 5 II. 412.  
1 Corinthians 4:5, 8, I. 439, 589, II. 384, 573, III. 323–4.



1 Corinthians 4:9 II. 619.  
1 Corinthians 4:14 II. 229.  
1 Corinthians 4:20 I. 659, II. 37.  
1 Corinthians 5 III. 81.  
1 Corinthians 5:5 II. 366, 410, III. 452.  
1 Corinthians 6:1 III. 193.  
1 Corinthians 6:2, 3 I. 589, II. 385, 392, 583, 620.  
1 Corinthians 6:3, 9, 14 I. 102, 600, 439, II. 229, 299, 376.  
1 Corinthians 7:8 I. 442.  
1 Corinthians 7:29–31 I. 476, 589, II. 431.  
1 Corinthians 8:6 I. 559.  
1 Corinthians 8:12 I. 134.  
1 Corinthians 8:13 II. 81, 89.  
1 Corinthians 9:24 II. 390.  
1 Corinthians 9:25 II. 579.  
1 Corinthians 10:2, 4 I. 608.  
1 Corinthians 10:11 I. 212, 476, II. 336, 420, 425.  
1 Corinthians 10:28, 29 I. 134.  
1 Corinthians 10:33 III. 452.  
1 Corinthians 11:3 I. 597.  
1 Corinthians 11:10 II. 619.  
1 Corinthians 11:13 I. 634.  
1 Corinthians 11:17–19 III. 335.  
1 Corinthians 11:26 I. 331, III. 60, 132, 323.  
1 Corinthians 11:30 III. 431.  
1 Corinthians 11:32 I. 589, III. 186.  
1 Corinthians 12:7–11 I. 92, 119, III. 64.  
1 Corinthians 12:8, 9 III. 272.  
1 Corinthians 12:27 III. 578.  
1 Corinthians 13 I. 333, III. 122, 144, 274.  
1 Corinthians 13:1–3 I. 67, 151.  
1 Corinthians 13:1–13 III. 234.  
1 Corinthians 13:8, 13 III. 73, 176.  
1 Corinthians 13:9 I. 193.  
1 Corinthians 13:12 II. 351.  
1 Corinthians 15 II. 397.  
1 Corinthians 15:2, 12 I. 415, II. 234, III. 452.  
1 Corinthians 15:12, 21 II. 299.  
1 Corinthians 15:19 III. 184.  
1 Corinthians 15:20 II. 229, 477.  
1 Corinthians 15:21, 22 II. 229, 363, III. 575.  
1 Corinthians 15:23, 24 I. 633, 675, 681, 683, II. 211, 229, 247, 265, 295, 299, 301–2, 630, III. 324, 558.  
1 Corinthians 15:24–26 I. 39, 248, 563, II. 344, 471, 630.  
1 Corinthians 15:27, 28 I. 447, 579, II. 634, III. 431.  
1 Corinthians 15:32 II. 227.  
1 Corinthians 15:34 I. 133.  
1 Corinthians 15:38 II. 391.  
1 Corinthians 15:40 III. 57.  
1 Corinthians 15:41 II. 387, 591, III. 57.  
1 Corinthians 15:42–44, 51–54 II. 46, 154, 229, 231, 299.  
1 Corinthians 15:45–55 I. 315, II. 258.  
1 Corinthians 15:47 I. 573.  
1 Corinthians 15:49 II. 477.  
1 Corinthians 15:50 I. 602, II. 477.  
1 Corinthians 15:51, 52, 55 II. 172, 190, 229, 291, 295, 301, 314, 318, 320, 324, 560, III. 159.  
1 Corinthians 15:54, 55 I. 685, II. 402, 543, III. 185, 190, 245.  
1 Corinthians 16:17 II. 211.

## 2. CORINTHIANS

- 2 Corinthians 1:5 I. 617.  
2 Corinthians 1:8 II. 365.  
2 Corinthians 1:14 I. 439 II. 212, 410.  
2 Corinthians 1:21 III. 578.  
2 Corinthians 1:22 III. 67.  
2 Corinthians 2:14–16 II. 20, 229.  
2 Corinthians 2:16 I. 53.  
2 Corinthians 3:6 I. 53, 332.  
2 Corinthians 3:7, 8 III. 72–3.  
2 Corinthians 3:16 I. 75, 439.  
2 Corinthians 3:18 II. 477.  
2 Corinthians 4:3 III. 193.  
2 Corinthians 4:4 III. 188.  
2 Corinthians 4:5, 8 I. 439, III. 579.  
2 Corinthians 4:7 I. 8.  
2 Corinthians 4:14 I. 53, 332, II. 229, 240.  
2 Corinthians 4:17, 18 II. 597.  
2 Corinthians 4:18 I. 589.  
2 Corinthians 5:1–18 II. 240.  
2 Corinthians 5:2 II. 14, III. 323.  
2 Corinthians 5:5 I. 332, III. 67.  
2 Corinthians 5:9–21 II. 363, 384, 392, 401.  
2 Corinthians 5:10 II. 355, 388.  
2 Corinthians 5:15 III. 68, 431.  
2 Corinthians 5:16 III. 324.  
2 Corinthians 5:17 II. 514.  
2 Corinthians 6:2 II. 365.  
2 Corinthians 6:16 III. 90, 590.  
2 Corinthians 7:6, 7 II. 211.  
2 Corinthians 9:6 II. 391.  
2 Corinthians 9:8 II. 390.  
2 Corinthians 10:5 I. 560.  
2 Corinthians 10:10 II. 211.  
2 Corinthians 11:2, 3 II. 132, III. 40.  
2 Corinthians 11:13 III. 193.  
2 Corinthians 13:4 II. 267.

## GALATIANS

- Galatians 1:4 I. 439, 589, II. 425, III. 184, 454.  
Galatians 1:8 I. 116.  
Galatians 1:23 I. 138.  
Galatians 2:4 I. 132.  
Galatians 2:16 II. 386.  
Galatians 2:20 I. 632, III. 272.  
Galatians 3:1 II. 194.  
Galatians 3:7 I. 396.  
Galatians 3:8 I. 334, 383, 608.  
Galatians 3:16 I. 302–3, 307, 320, 325, 439.  
Galatians 3:16–18 II. 396, 447.  
Galatians 3:17 I. 305, 325.  
Galatians 3:19 II. 619.  
Galatians 3:29 I. 305.  
Galatians 4 III. 44.

Galatians 4:5, 6, 7 I. 321, 403.  
Galatians 4:10 III. 265.  
Galatians 4:17 I. 53.  
Galatians 4:24 I. 50, 64–5.  
Galatians 4:26 I. 283, II. 528, III. 48.  
Galatians 4:27 II. 132.  
Galatians 5:1–6 III. 88.  
Galatians 5:14 II. 70.  
Galatians 5:21 I. 601.  
Galatians 5:22 III. 272.  
Galatians 6:7 II. 388.  
Galatians 6:9 II. 391.  
Galatians 6:15 II. 514.

## EPHESIANS

Ephesians 1 I. 401.  
Ephesians 1:3 II. 12, 580.  
Ephesians 1:4, 5 I. 34, 40, 401, 403, 413.  
Ephesians 1:4–12 III. 342.  
Ephesians 1:7 I. 632, II. 421, 451, 580.  
Ephesians 1:8, 9 I. 38, 141.  
Ephesians 1:10–12 II. 225, 276, 425  
Ephesians 1:10–21 I. 439, 590, II. 13, 618.  
Ephesians 1:13 II. 258, III. 68, 450.  
Ephesians 1:14 II. 241, 479, 534, III. 67, 450.  
Ephesians 1:15, 16 I. 119, II. 249.  
Ephesians 1:18 III. 309.  
Ephesians 1:20 II. 308.  
Ephesians 1:21–23 I. 40, 563, 596, II. 38, 421.  
Ephesians 1:23 II. 582, 588, III. 578.  
Ephesians 2, 3 I. 398.  
Ephesians 2:2 I. 589, III. 189.  
Ephesians 2:7 II. 408.  
Ephesians 2:10 II. 390, III. 342.  
Ephesians 2:12–19 I. 333, 439.  
Ephesians 2:16 III. 456.  
Ephesians 2:19–22 III. 57, 432.  
Ephesians 2:20, 21 I. 126, 338, 608, 659, 683.  
Ephesians 3 I. 230.  
Ephesians 3:2 I. 590.  
Ephesians 3:3 I. 141.  
Ephesians 3:4–6 I. 77, 151, 405, II. 23.  
Ephesians 3:7 III. 272.  
Ephesians 3:9–11 III. 342.  
Ephesians 3:10, 11 I. 36, 38, II. 12, 408, 580, 618.  
Ephesians 3:13 I. 617.  
Ephesians 3:20 I. 92.  
Ephesians 3:21 II. 421, 551.  
Ephesians 4:12 III. 578.  
Ephesians 4:20 II. 183.  
Ephesians 4:30 I. 439, II. 154, 229, 241.  
Ephesians 5:5 I. 601, III. 530.  
Ephesians 5:23–30 I. 632, II. 28, III. 40, 431.  
Ephesians 5:24 I. 597.  
Ephesians 5:27 II. 132.  
Ephesians 6:2, 3 II. 442.

Ephesians 6:8 II. 388.  
Ephesians 6:12 II. 12, 580, III. 188–9.  
Ephesians 6:17 I. 118.

## PHILIPPIANS

Philippians 1:6–10 I. 439, 442, II. 42, 169, 183, 412, III. 324.  
Philippians 1:8, 28, 29 II. 739.  
Philippians 1:9–11 I. 117, 132, III. 324.  
Philippians 1:20–25 I. 474, II. 401.  
Philippians 1:26 II. 211.  
Philippians 1:27, 29 III. 450.  
Philippians 2:3 II. 211.  
Philippians 2:6–11 I. 369, 581, III. 478.  
Philippians 2:10–16 I. 439, 442, 559, 560, II. 180, 410, III. 479.  
Philippians 2:11 II. 180, 259, 300, III. 532, 535.  
Philippians 2:12 II. 390, III. 450.  
Philippians 2:13 III. 342.  
Philippians 2:17 III. 89.  
Philippians 3:3 I. 404.  
Philippians 3:10–21 I. 53, 92, 442, 536, II. 229, 232.  
Philippians 3:8–11 II. 265, 308.  
Philippians 3:11 II. 239, 253, 283, 298, 307.  
Philippians 3:14 II. 390.  
Philippians 3:20, 21 I. 589, II. 14, 258, 344, 395, 477, 560, 616, III. 100, 103, 315, 322, 324, 457, 575.  
Philippians 4:3 II. 387.  
Philippians 4:5 I. 471, 476, II. 218, 344, III. 324.  
Philippians 4:18 III. 89.  
Philippians 4:19 III. 578.

## COLOSSIANS

Colossians 1:5 II. 14.  
Colossians 1:6 III. 117, 169, 192.  
Colossians 1:9–11 I. 132, II. 13.  
Colossians 1:12 II. 249, 256.  
Colossians 1:13 II. 35, III. 188.  
Colossians 1:15–19 I. 559, II. 257, 477, III. 447–8, 530.  
Colossians 1:16 II. 618, III. 532.  
Colossians 1:17 III. 479, 532.  
Colossians 1:22 II. 391.  
Colossians 1:23 II. 492.  
Colossians 1:24 I. 617.  
Colossians 1:26, 27 II. 23, III. 309, 310.  
Colossians 1:28 II. 384.  
Colossians 2:4 III. 100.  
Colossians 2:5–7 III. 272.  
Colossians 2:8 I. 132.  
Colossians 2:9 III. 478, 530.  
Colossians 2:13 II. 393.  
Colossians 2:16, 17 II. 454, III. 265–6.  
Colossians 3:1–4 III. 324.  
Colossians 3:4, 5 II. 177, 344, 560, III. 100, 322, 575.  
Colossians 3:4–24 II. 376, 387, 390, 395–6.  
Colossians 3:12 I. 401.  
Colossians 4:11 I. 600.

## 1. THESSALONIANS

1 Thes 1:2, 3 III. 309.  
 1 Thes 1:4 I. 401.  
 1 Thes 1:5 I. 413, 447, II. 209.  
 1 Thes 1:9, 10 III. 323  
 1 Thes 1:10 III. 319, 322–3.  
 1 Thes 1:10 III. 310.  
 1 Thes 2:12 I. 414, 600, 659, II. 38, 376.  
 1 Thes 2:19, 20 II. 209, 211, 384, III. 313, 323, 575.  
 1 Thes 3:3 II. 739, III. 184.  
 1 Thes 3:12, 13 II. 390, III. 323–4, 575  
 1 Thes 3:13 II. 175, 209, 297, 318.  
 1 Thes 3:13 II. 318.  
 1 Thes 4:8 III. 193.  
 1 Thes 4:11 I. 473.  
 1 Thes 4:13–17 II. 240, 318, 378, 407, III. 323.  
 1 Thes 4:14, 16 II. 154, 175, 373.  
 1 Thes 4:15–17 I. 474, 478, 536, II. 172, 190, 209, 211, 218, 229, 233, 247, 282, 291, 295, 299, 302–3, 314, 341, 397,  
 560, 576, 741.  
 1 Thes 4:16 III. 59.  
 1 Thes 4:17 III. 159, 323.  
 1 Thes 5 I. 420.  
 1 Thes 5:1–8 III. 26, 108, 250, 323.  
 1 Thes 5:2, 3 II. 105, 186, 318, 365, 410, 739.  
 1 Thes 5:2, 23 I. 440, III. 42, 209, 211.  
 1 Thes 5:4–9 I. 186, III. 323.  
 1 Thes 5:5, 6 I. 170, III. 100.  
 1 Thes 5:8, 9 III. 450, 595.  
 1 Thes 5:21 I. 133, III. 288.  
 1 Thes 5:28 III. 324.

## 2. THESSALONIANS

2 Thes 1, 2 I. 439, II. 104, 165, 170, 184, 208, etc., 210, 302.  
 2 Thes 1:1, 2 III. 575.  
 2 Thes 1:4, 5 II. 739.  
 2 Thes 1:5–11 I. 414, 600, 617, 619, 659, 739, II. 105, 240, 374, 376, III. 28, 81, 323, 396, 450.  
 2 Thes 1:6–10 II. 384.  
 2 Thes 1:7–9 II. 169, 171, 174, 176–9, 324, 396, 454, 462, III. 323, 396.  
 2 Thes 1:8 II. 508.  
 2 Thes 1:9 III. 400.  
 2 Thes 1:10 II. 590, III. 323, 452.  
 2 Thes 2 II. 689, etc., 698, 707, 712, 713, 718, 747, III. 117, 119, 215, 323.  
 2 Thes 2:1 I. 412, II. 171, 177, 187, 209, 221, 408, 576, 762, III. 60.  
 2 Thes 2:1, 8, 9 II. 211, 519.  
 2 Thes 2:1–14 III. 183, 250, 323.  
 2 Thes 2:2 I. 473, 492, II. 316, 410, III. 60.  
 2 Thes 2:2, 3 II. 324.  
 2 Thes 2:3–12 II. 216, 741.  
 2 Thes 2:4 II. 696.  
 2 Thes 2:5, 6 I. 171, II. 668, III. 250.  
 2 Thes 2:6, 7 II. 701, etc.  
 2 Thes 2:7 II. 328, 766–7, 772, III. 324.  
 2 Thes 2:8 II. 87, 105, 171, 186, 212, 220, III. 113, 179, 186, 245.  
 2 Thes 2:8, 10–12 II. 154, 169, 217, 721, III. 193.  
 2 Thes 2:9 II. 740, 758, III. 161, 164.  
 2 Thes 2:13 III. 451.  
 2 Thes 2:17 II. 390.

2 Thes 3:5 I. 414, II. 209, III. 323.

2 Thes 3:10 I. 473.

2 Thes 3:14 I. 132.

## 1. TIMOTHY

1 Ti 1:3, 4 I. 112.

1 Ti 1:3–10 I. 133

1 Ti 1:15 II. 269.

1 Ti 1:17 II. 411, 631

1 Ti 2:4 III. 451.

1 Ti 2:12 II. 436, 444, 577.

1 Ti 2:16 II. 471.

1 Ti 2:21 II. 390.

1 Ti 3:1 II. 4:3.

1 Ti 3:15 III. 56.

1 Ti 3:16 II. 390, III. 478.

1 Ti 4:1–3 I. 134, II. 338, 374, 384, 392, III. 123, 175, 193, 203, 323.

1 Ti 4:6 III. 241.

1 Ti 4:8 II. 395–6, 418, 579, 582, 585.

1 Ti 4:10 III. 193.

1 Ti 4:13–16 I. 112, III. 324.

1 Ti 4:16 III. 451.

1 Ti 5:21 I. 402, II. 619.

1 Ti 5:23 I. 72.

1 Ti 5:24 II. 384.

1 Ti 6:3, 4 I. 133.

1 Ti 6:14 II. 211, 476, III. 100, 324.

1 Ti 6:15 II. 412.

1 Ti 6:16 II. 237.

## 2. TIMOTHY

2 Ti 1:1 III. 310.

2 Ti 1:7 II. 471.

2 Ti 1:8 II. 617.

2 Ti 1:10 II. 211.

2 Ti 1:15 II. 379.

2 Ti 1:16 II. 89.

2 Ti 2:2 I. 640.

2 Ti 2:8 I. 354.

2 Ti 2:10 III. 193, 450–1.

2 Ti 2:12 II. 36, III. 323.

2 Ti 2:15 I. 67, II. 146.

2 Ti 2:17, 18 II. 218, 229, 234.

2 Ti 2:20 II. 87.

2 Ti 3:1–13 I. 132, II. 105, 186, 218, 367, 758, III. 124, 134, 175, 185, 203, 209, 323–4.

2 Ti 3:5 III. 193.

2 Ti 3:11, 12 III. 184, 193.

2 Ti 3:12 II. 739

2 Ti 3:14–17 I. 70, 74, 116, 117, 132, 161, 163, III. 328, 451.

2 Ti 4:1 I. 224, 268, 414, 470, II. 25, 41, 105, 177, 211, 227, 355, 365.

2 Ti 4:1–5 III. 147, 185, 193, 241.

2 Ti 4:1, 2, 8 III. 100, 314, 315, 322.

2 Ti 4:3, 4 I. 491–2, 634, II. 105, III. 120, 335.

2 Ti 4:6 II. 733.

2 Ti 4:8 II. 14, 211, 332, III. 323.

2 Ti 4:10 I. 589.

2 Ti 4:18 I. 600.

## TITUS

Titus 1:2 I. 179.

Titus 1:3 III. 478.

Titus 1:5 I. 134.

Titus 2:11–13 II. 344, 390, III. 100, 103, 110, 113, 322, 323–4, 451, 575.

Titus 2:13 I. 471, 577, 692, II. 14, 211, 322, 388, III. 534, 541.

Titus 2:14 II. 140, III. 431.

Titus 3:5, 6 II. 478, III. 73.

Titus 3:8 II. 390.

## HEBREWS

Hebrews 1:1, 2 I. 446, II. 201, 338, 411, 421, 423, 425, III. 69, 478, 532.

Hebrews 1:3 III. 479, 530.

Hebrews 1:4 II. 618.

Hebrews 1:5, 6 I. 313, II. 183, 257, 406, 546, 618, III. 479.

Hebrews 1:7 II. 578.

Hebrews 1:8 II. 346, 631, 637, III. 478.

Hebrews 4:10–12 II. 519.

Hebrews 1:12 II. 195, 367.

Hebrews 1:12–14 II. 752.

Hebrews 1:13 II. 109.

Hebrews 1:14 II. 619, III. 451.

Hebrews 1:14 I. 34.

Hebrews 1:14 II. 388.

Hebrews 2 II. 486.

Hebrews 2:2 II. 619.

Hebrews 2:3–5 III. 451.

Hebrews 2:4 I. 92, II. 758, III. 65, 70.

Hebrews 2:5–9 I. 440, II. 346, 405, 437, 598, 620–1.

Hebrews 2:6, 7 I. 572, 574, 614.

Hebrews 2:8 II. 142.

Hebrews 2:9–11 II. 612, 613.

Hebrews 2:12 II. 376.

Hebrews 2:14 II. 562, III. 363.

Hebrews 2:16, 17 II. 604, III. 363.

Hebrews 3:2, 5, 6 III. 57.

Hebrews 3:6 II. 582, III. 311.

Hebrews 3:7 I. 70, II. 365.

Hebrews 3:8 II. 365, 527.

Hebrews 3:11–18 II. 454.

Hebrews 3:12 III. 280.

Hebrews 4:1–11 II. 368, 454.

Hebrews 4:2 I. 335.

Hebrews 4:3 I. 34, 440.

Hebrews 4:9 I. 440, II. 453, 455.

Hebrews 4:14 I. 562.

Hebrews 4:15 II. 612.

Hebrews 5:6, 10 II. 601, 612.

Hebrews 5:12 I. 151.

Hebrews 5:14, 117.

Hebrews 6:2 II. 299.

Hebrews 6:5 II. 405.

Hebrews 6:10 II. 376, 391, 601.

Hebrews 6:13, 14 II. 137.

Hebrews 6:17–19 I. 177, III. 311.  
Hebrews 6:18 I. 179.  
Hebrews 7 I. 50.  
Hebrews 7:14 II. 604, III. 363.  
Hebrews 7:15, 16 II. 603.  
Hebrews 7:18, 22 I. 326.  
Hebrews 7:21–25 II. 601, 603.  
Hebrews 7:22–27 III. 83.  
Hebrews 8:1 II. 602.  
Hebrews 8:2 II. 603.  
Hebrews 8:5 II. 568.  
Hebrews 8:6 I. 326.  
Hebrews 8:8 I. 293, 326.  
Hebrews 8:10 III. 590.  
Hebrews 8:13 I. 322.  
Hebrews 8:13 III. 458.  
Hebrews 9:1 III. 284.  
Hebrews 9:2, 3 I. 668.  
Hebrews 9:8, 9 I. 70, 295, III. 83.  
Hebrews 9:9–13 II. 447, 603, III. 458.  
Hebrews 9:12 II. 603.  
Hebrews 9:14 I. 134, II. 603–4.  
Hebrews 9:15–17 II. 322, 331, III. 458.  
Hebrews 9:16 II. 293.  
Hebrews 9:22 III. 431.  
Hebrews 9:23 III. 459.  
Hebrews 9:24 III. 61.  
Hebrews 9:26 II. 425.  
Hebrews 9:27, 28 II. 385, III. 60, 323.  
Hebrews 9:28 I. 323, 440, II. 142, 154, 181, 221, 332, III. 90, 160, 449.  
Hebrews 10:1 II. 568, III. 83.  
Hebrews 10:1–18 III. 83.  
Hebrews 10:5 II. 546.  
Hebrews 10:10–22 III. 458.  
Hebrews 10:12, 13 I. 578, III. 363.  
Hebrews 10:15 I. 70, II. 471, III. 68.  
Hebrews 10:17 II. 393.  
Hebrews 10:22 I. 415.  
Hebrews 10:25–37 I. 440, 471, 476, II. 14, 191, 218, 508, III. 107, 458.  
Hebrews 10:26 III. 459.  
Hebrews 10:36, 37 II. 344, III. 107, 324.  
Hebrews 10:38, 39 III. 284.  
Hebrews 11:3 II. 406.  
Hebrews 11:5 II. 425.  
Hebrews 11:8–16 I. 309.  
Hebrews 11:10, 11 I. 296, III. 46.  
Hebrews 11:13, 40 I. 295, 301, 413.  
Hebrews 11:16 I. 295.  
Hebrews 11:17–19 I. 296, 310.  
Hebrews 11:19 II. 229.  
Hebrews 11:27 I. 137.  
Hebrews 11:28 III. 100.  
Hebrews 11:35 II. 261, 266, 292, 307.  
Hebrews 11:39, 40 II. 396.  
Hebrews 11:40 II. 249.  
Hebrews 12:1–13 II. 612, III. 341.  
Hebrews 12:2 I. 369, 560, 582.



Hebrews 12:3–4 III. 363.  
Hebrews 12:5–12 I. 417.  
Hebrews 12:22–28 I. 415, 600, 615, II. 13, 240, 446, 494, 618, 620, III. 42, 44, 46, 48.  
Hebrews 12:23 II. 387, 609.  
Hebrews 12:29 III. 81.  
Hebrews 12:29 II. 169.  
Hebrews 13:8 II. 603, III. 532.  
Hebrews 13:12 III. 431.  
Hebrews 13:14 I. 589.  
Hebrews 13:15, 16 II. 611, III. 89.  
Hebrews 13:17 II. 384.  
Hebrews 13:18 III. 478.  
Hebrews 13:20, 21 II. 308, 390, III. 458.

## JAMES

James 1:1 II. 67.  
James 1:2–4 II. 612.  
James 1:5 I. 117, 119.  
James 1:12 I. 411, II. 577, III. 450.  
James 1:17 I. 179.  
James 1:18 II. 319, III. 185.  
James 1:21 III. 327.  
James 2:1, 5, 23 III. 364.  
James 2:5 I. 401, 600, II. 376, 577, III. 310, 450.  
James 2:14–26 III. 364.  
James 5:1–3 III. 129.  
James 5:3, 8 I. 415, 476, II. 423.  
James 5:7, 8, 9 II. 211, 218, 221, 344, 397, 421, III. 324, 450.

## 1. PETER

1 Peter 1:1, 2 I. 401, III. 169.  
1 Peter 1:2–13 I. 413, III. 183.  
1 Peter 1:3 II. 299.  
1 Peter 1:3, 7, 13 II. 396, 739, III. 451.  
1 Peter 1:3, 21 II. 308.  
1 Peter 1:4, 5, 7, 13 II. 531, III. 450.  
1 Peter 1:4–6 I. 446, II. 14, 447, 739.  
1 Peter 1:5, 20 II. 423, III. 147.  
1 Peter 1:7–15 I. 597, 617, II. 177, 388, 390, 395, 513, 612, III. 323–4, 575.  
1 Peter 1:9 I. 415.  
1 Peter 1:10, 12 I. 169, 440, 608, III. 313.  
1 Peter 1:11 I. 70, 283, II. 390.  
1 Peter 1:12 I. 177, II. 618, III. 65, 447.  
1 Peter 1:13 III. 100, 311.  
1 Peter 1:16 II. 344.  
1 Peter 1:17 II. 387.  
1 Peter 1:20 I. 34, 446, II. 195, 224, 338, 367.  
1 Peter 1:21 I. 584.  
1 Peter 1:24, 25 II. 260.  
1 Peter 2:2 I. 117.  
1 Peter 2:4–10 II. 57.  
1 Peter 2:5–8 I. 676, 683, II. 577, 607–8, 611, III. 89, 431–2.  
1 Peter 2:9, 10 I. 393, 401, II. 140.  
1 Peter 2:13 III. 12.  
1 Peter 3:18 I. 53, 332, II. 233, 257–8, III. 68.  
1 Peter 3:20 II. 266.

1 Peter 3:22 II. 618.  
1 Peter 4:4, 5 II. 385, 392.  
1 Peter 4:7 I. 471, 476, 692, II. 218, III. 168, 182, 323.  
1 Peter 4:9 II. 739.  
1 Peter 4:11 I. 126.  
1 Peter 4:12, 13 II. 388, 395, 513, 592, 597, 739, III. 324, 450.  
1 Peter 4:17 III. 57.  
1 Peter 5:1–4 III. 323–4, 450.  
1 Peter 5:4 II. 396, 579, III. 100, 388.

## 2. PETER

2 Peter 1:4 II. 492, III. 432.  
2 Peter 1:9 II. 415.  
2 Peter 1:10 I. 401, 413.  
2 Peter 1:11 I. 171, 414, 600, II. 120, 169, 177, 196, 211, 374, 376, 560, 631, III. 56, 310.  
2 Peter 1:16 II. 169, 196, 211, III. 534.  
2 Peter 1:16–18 II. 559, 560, III. 534.  
2 Peter 1:19 I. 116–7, 161, II. 775.  
2 Peter 1:21 I. 70, 74, 163, 173.  
2 Peter 2:1, 2 I. 134.  
2 Peter 2:4 II. 584, 621.  
2 Peter 2:9 II. 324–5.  
2 Peter 3 II. 428, 495.  
2 Peter 3:1–14 III. 183.  
2 Peter 3:3,4, I. 84, 476, II. 186, 337, 367, 423, 431, 480, III. 114, 115, 147, 175, 203.  
2 Peter 3:4–12 II. 211.  
2 Peter 3:5 III. 392.  
2 Peter 3:7, 8 II. 236, 367.  
2 Peter 3:7–12 II. 384, 390, 471.  
2 Peter 3:8 I. 240, II. 366, 368, III. 92, 97.  
2 Peter 3:9 I. 414, III. 96.  
2 Peter 3:10–13 I. 415, 477, 686, II. 169, 178, 219, 410, 506. etc., 513, 514, 524, 560.  
2 Peter 3:11, 12 III. 314, 323–4.  
2 Peter 3:12 II. 370, III. 100, 103, 309.  
2 Peter 3:13 II. 396, 446, 479, 492, 499, 500, 502, III. 42, 315, 324.  
2 Peter 3:14 III. 324.  
2 Peter 3:16 I. 151.  
2 Peter 3:17 III. 165.  
2 Peter 3:18, 18 II. 385.  
2 Peter 3:18, 18 I. 617.

## 1. JOHN

1 John 1:3 II. 615.  
1 John 1:5 II. 775.  
1 John 1:10 III. 185–6, 532.  
1 John 2:8 II. 344, 390, III. 575.  
1 John 2:15, 17 I. 589, II. 431, III. 170.  
1 John 2:18 I. 446, 476, II. 195, 211, 301, 337, 423, 668, 697.  
1 John 2:20, 27 III. 578.  
1 John 2:22 II. 696, 698, 741, III. 513, 576.  
1 John 2:23 III. 532.  
1 John 2:28 II. 384, 391, III. 324, 450.  
1 John 3:1–3 I. 403, 536, II. 14, 229, 334, 395, 477, 560, III. 450, 457.  
1 John 3:8 I. 562, II. 537, III. 454.  
1 John 3:23 III. 284.  
1 John 4:1, 2 I. 134, 570.

1 John 4:3 II. 698.  
1 John 4:15 III. 478.  
1 John 4:17 II. 384, 390.  
1 John 5:1 III. 571.  
1 John 5:9 III. 184.  
1 John 5:19 III. 186, 188.  
1 John 5:20 III. 478.  
1 John 5:21 II. 749.

## 2. JOHN

Verse 1, 13 I. 402.  
Verse 7 I. 570, 698.  
Verse 8 II. 391, 591.  
Verse 9–11 I. 112, 132.

## JUDE

Jude 1:3, 14, 21, 24 III. 451.  
Jude 1:6 II. 584, 621.  
Jude 1:9 II. 562, 621.  
Jude 1:14–16 I. 608, II. 175, 186, 198, 318, 578, 766, III. 81, 323.  
Jude 1:18, 19 II. 105, 423.

## REVELATION

Revelation 1–22 III. 366.  
Revelation 1:1 I. 476, II. 619, III. 374.  
Revelation 1:3 I. 170, 173, II. 733, III. 108, 167, 386.  
Revelation 1:4–8 II. 185, III. 379.  
Revelation 1:5, 6 I. 559, II. 257, 577–8, 581, 607, III. 431.  
Revelation 1:6–9 II. 415, 589, III. 27.  
Revelation 1:7 II. 178, 187, III. 186, 190, 323, 377, 384.  
Revelation 1:8 I. 300.  
Revelation 1:9 II. 36.  
Revelation 1:10 III. 95.  
Revelation 1:13, 17 III. 379, 393.  
Revelation 1:17 I. 536, III. 478.  
Revelation 1:18 II. 320.  
Revelation 1:20 III. 379.  
Revelation 2:7 II. 386, III. 419.  
Revelation 2:7, 11, 17, 29 III. 379.  
Revelation 2:8 II. 267, 271.  
Revelation 2:10 II. 396, 579.  
Revelation 2:11 I. 476.  
Revelation 2:23 II. 388, III. 478.  
Revelation 2:25 III. 324.  
Revelation 2:26, 27 I. 536, 589, II. 104, 179, 318, 359, 578, 753, III. 28, 81, 189, 396.  
Revelation 3:1 III. 73.  
Revelation 3:3 II. 318, III. 324.  
Revelation 3:5 II. 384, 619.  
Revelation 3:6, 13, 22 III. 379.  
Revelation 3:7, 8 II. 351, 615, III. 205.  
Revelation 3:8–13 III. 479, 532, 579.  
Revelation 3:10 II. 323, 406, 546.  
Revelation 3:11 I. 210, II. 528, 591, III. 324.  
Revelation 3:12 II. 473, 528, 580, III. 48, 90.  
Revelation 3:14 III. 478.  
Revelation 3:17 III. 129.

Revelation 3:19 I. 417.  
Revelation 3:20 III. 284.  
Revelation 3:21 I. 349, 563, 589, II. 177, 204, 355, 357, 374, 577, 602.  
Revelation 4:1, 2 III. 25.  
Revelation 4:4 II. 579.  
Revelation 4:7 II. 320.  
Revelation 4:8 II. 185.  
Revelation 4:11 II. 437.  
Revelation 5:5 I. 351.  
Revelation 5:6 I. 615, II. 320, III. 73.  
Revelation 5:9–14 II. 300, III. 431.  
Revelation 5:10 II. 446, 573, 577, 581, 607, III. 324.  
Revelation 5:11, 12 II. 618, 619.  
Revelation 5:13 III. 535.  
Revelation 6 II. 686, 742, III. 186.  
Revelation 6:9–11 I. 413, II. 397.  
Revelation 6:10, 11 III. 186.  
Revelation 6:13–17 I. 446, II. 165, 195, III. 25.  
Revelation 6:14 II. 12.  
Revelation 6:15, 16 III. 395.  
Revelation 7 II. 323.  
Revelation 7:4–9 I. 404.  
Revelation 7:9–17 II. 282, III. 535.  
Revelation 7:13 III. 590.  
Revelation 7:14 II. 738.  
Revelation 7:15–17 II. 615, III. 90.  
Revelation 7:17 III. 389.  
Revelation 8:9 III. 160.  
Revelation 8:13 II. 320.  
Revelation 9:1, 2 II. 706.  
Revelation 9:11 II. 618.  
Revelation 9:18 I. 446.  
Revelation 9:20, 21 II. 748, III. 161.  
Revelation 10:6 II. 411.  
Revelation 10:7 I. 105, 144, 152, II. 183, 190, III. 18, 104, 186, 459.  
Revelation 11 II. 357, 706.  
Revelation 11:3–7 II. 739, III. 99.  
Revelation 11:8 II. 290.  
Revelation 11:13–18 II. 497, 516.  
Revelation 11:15–18 I. 208, 439, 466, 577, II. 33, 109, 117, 121, 170, 179, 183, 187, 200, 295, 436, 499, 516, 631, 636,  
658, 779, III. 16, 56, 104, 185–6, 382, 530, 555, 575.  
Revelation 11:14 II. 715.  
Revelation 11:17 II. 185, 300.  
Revelation 11:18 II. 264, 285, 396, 759, III. 189, 245, 396–7, 576.  
Revelation 11:19 III. 459.  
Revelation 12:5 II. 285.  
Revelation 12:6–14 III. 99.  
Revelation 12:7–9 II. 12, 406, 546, III. 25.  
Revelation 12:10 III. 16, 396.  
Revelation 13 II. 687, 712, 715, 717, 738.  
Revelation 13:1 II. 527.  
Revelation 13:1–10 II. 705.  
Revelation 13:2 II. 704, 758.  
Revelation 13:3, 4 II. 644, 696, 698, 704, 706, 823, 751.  
Revelation 13:4, 8, 12 II. 698, III. 161.  
Revelation 13:5–8 I. 34, 300, II. 106, 698, 707, 733, 739.  
Revelation 13:7 II. 698, 723, 758, 765.

Revelation 13:8 II. 387.  
 Revelation 13:11–18 II. 702.  
 Revelation 13:14 II. 267, 746, III. 161.  
 Revelation 13:15–17 II. 268, 300, 664, 698.  
 Revelation 13:18 III. 99.  
 Revelation 14 II. 322, 327, 335, 700, 715, 717, 720, 740, 746, III. 160, 163, 186, 264.  
 Revelation 14:1 II. 187.  
 Revelation 14:1–5 II. 285, 315, 658.  
 Revelation 14:3 II. 616.  
 Revelation 14:6, 7 II. 705, 745.  
 Revelation 14:6–12 II. 757.  
 Revelation 14:7 II. 323.  
 Revelation 14:8 II. 741, III. 120, 142.  
 Revelation 14:9–13 II. 176, 177, 179, 286, 322, 483, 664–5, 686, 698, 705, 715, 738, 745, III. 161, 189.  
 Revelation 14:14–20 II. 167, 175, 180, 187, 222, 407, 576, 767, III. 185.  
 Revelation 14:18 III. 81.  
 Revelation 14:19, 20 II. 106, 377, 408, 654, 761–2.  
 Revelation 14:20 III. 23.  
 Revelation 15 II. 143, 286, 717.  
 Revelation 15:2 II. 616, 740, 760, 762, III. 372.  
 Revelation 15:3 I. 597, II. 226, 772.  
 Revelation 15:3, 4 II. 300, 548, 740, 762, III. 185–6, 372.  
 Revelation 15:6 III. 535.  
 Revelation 11:19 I. 673.  
 Revelation 16 II. 742.  
 Revelation 16:1, 2 II. 715.  
 Revelation 16:2 II. 742.  
 Revelation 16:2, 6 II. 286, 740, 756, 760, III. 372.  
 Revelation 16:4 II. 618.  
 Revelation 16:5 II. 185.  
 Revelation 16:12 II. 764, III. 27.  
 Revelation 16:13–16 II. 374, 703–4, 706, 751, 753, 760.  
 Revelation 16:14 II. 106, 181, 406, 546, 765, 768, III. 27, 161.  
 Revelation 16:15 II. 176, 186, 322, 331, 739, III. 323.  
 Revelation 16:16 II. 105, 181, 686, 761–2.  
 Revelation 16:18–21 II. 495, 686.  
 Revelation 16:19 II. 742.  
 Revelation 17 II. 683, etc., 704–5, 707, 712, 717, 755–6.  
 Revelation 17:4, 16 III. 12.  
 Revelation 17:8 I. 34, II. 723.  
 Revelation 17:9–12 II. 643–4.  
 Revelation 17:10–14 II. 738, 751, 758.  
 Revelation 17:11 II. 698, 705–6.  
 Revelation 17:12–18 I. 681, II. 664, 752.  
 Revelation 17:14 II. 578, 698, 767.  
 Revelation 17:15, 16 II. 707, 742, III. 120., 142, 161.  
 Revelation 17:17 I. 177, II. 742, 754.  
 Revelation 17:18 II. 696.  
 Revelation 18:15–18 II. 742.  
 Revelation 19 I. 268, 394, 579, II. 106, 109, 208, 222, 345, 742–3, 753, 771, III. 191, 596. 19:20, I. 438, II. 168, 170,  
 Revelation 19:2 II. 104.  
 Revelation 19:5, 6 III. 555.  
 Revelation 19:7–9 II. 132, 171, 173, 183, 270, 346, 527.  
 Revelation 19:9 III. 45.  
 Revelation 19:10 I. 169.  
 Revelation 19:11–21 I. 249, 283, 536, 672, II. 105, 175, 180, 220, 378–9, 519, 576, 759, 766, III. 323, 382.

- Revelation 19:12 III. 189.  
 Revelation 19:13 I. 110.  
 Revelation 19:14 II. 318, III. 81.  
 Revelation 19:15 II. 714, III. 189, 190, 372.  
 Revelation 19:15–21 II. 751, 753, 767.  
 Revelation 19:16 II. 578.  
 Revelation 19:17–20 II. 108, 120, 177, 374, 377, 740, III. 372, 389, 394.  
 Revelation 19:18, 19 III. 23, 27, 185, 189.  
 Revelation 19:19, 20 I. 681, II. 181, 270, 483, 664–5, 702, 765, 775, III. 121, 161, 245.  
 Revelation 19:20 III. 394.  
 Revelation 19:21 III. 400.  
 Revelation 20 II. 370.  
 Revelation 20:1–6 I. 454, 459, 466, 488, II. 142, 149, 152, 173, 177, 247, 249, 264, etc., 285–6, 288, 291, 293, 295, 299, 307, 315, 319, 528, 583, 607–8, 628, 704–5, III. 324, 371, 382, 599.  
 Revelation 20:4–6 I. 439, 589, 673, II. 323, 330, 344, 376, 397, 575, 733, 738, III. 17, 160, 243, 245, 324, 575.  
 Revelation 20:4 II. 572.  
 Revelation 20:5 II. 247, III. 262.  
 Revelation 20:9 III. 47.  
 Revelation 20:10 II. 377, III. 245.  
 Revelation 20:11–15 II. 190, 272, 280, 283, 290, 307, 362, 374.  
 Revelation 20:13, 14 II. 402, 492, 547.  
 Revelation 21, 22 I. 246, II. 145, 378, 499, etc.  
 Revelation 21:1 I. 686, II. 396, 446, 500, 502, 524, etc., III. 42, 324.  
 Revelation 21:2 I. 283, II. 14, III. 43, 50.  
 Revelation 21:2, 5 II. 473, 493.  
 Revelation 21:3 III. 534, 591.  
 Revelation 21:4 I. 33, 300, III. 190.  
 Revelation 21:7, 8 II. 384, 528, III. 284.  
 Revelation 21:10 III. 324.  
 Revelation 21:12 I. 404, III. 88.  
 Revelation 21:14 II. 585, III. 271.  
 Revelation 21:16 III. 47.  
 Revelation 21:22 III. 44, 90.  
 Revelation 21:23 II. 528, III. 393.  
 Revelation 21:24–27 III. 44, 596.  
 Revelation 22:1, 2 II. 529, III. 50.  
 Revelation 22:2–5, 9, 14, 19 III. 44.  
 Revelation 22:5 II. 444.  
 Revelation 22:7–12 I. 471, 476, 692, III. 323, 384, 386.  
 Revelation 22:9 III. 44.  
 Revelation 22:10 II. 658.  
 Revelation 22:12 II. 344, 388, 396, III. 323.  
 Revelation 22:14 III. 265, 419.  
 Revelation 22:16 I. 339, 351, II. 415, 418, III. 539.  
 Revelation 22:21 I. 577.

## INDEX OF AUTHORS, BOOKS, PERIODICALS, ETC., QUOTED, AND TO WHICH REFERENCE IS MADE IN THE WORK.

The numbers I. II. III. denote the volumes, and the figures refer to the pages indicated.

Abbey, I. 606, 615.

Abbot, II. 730.

Abbott and Conant, I. 524.

Abbott, I. 147, 259, 268, 629, II. 672, III. 580.

Abdiel, II. 367, 394.  
Aben Ezra, II. 609.  
Abrabanel, III. 423.  
Ackerman, III. 392.  
Active Christian, The, III. 256.  
Acuin, II. 681.  
Ada (Leila), III. 417, 419, 421, 426.  
Adam (Abbot), III. 277.  
Adams, III. 78.  
Adams (J. Q.), III. 203.  
Adams (Relig. World), II. 197, 468.  
Adler, I. 115, II. 54, 232, III. 415, 441.  
Adso, II. 681, 694.  
Advance, The, II. 421, III. 250.  
Æthiopic Ver., II. 473.  
Agassiz, II. 488, III. 497, 499, 510, 512.  
Agobard, III. 408.  
Agrippa, II. 54.  
Aikenhead, III. 275.  
Ainsworth, II. 303, III. 419.  
Alberger, III. 147.  
Alexander, I. 96, 160, 179, 246, 358, 569, 588, 687, II. 12, 78, 118, 123, 146, 191, 225, 238, 277, 368, 403, 416, 424, 464–5, 503, 556, 564, 627, 637, 772, III. 94, 220, 418, 467, 553.  
Alexandrinus Codex, II. 426.  
Alger, I. 115, 450, II. 155, 167, 401, III. 532.  
Alfiero, II. 677, III. 317.  
Alford, I. 56, 76, 112, 172, 303, 367, 382, 546, 570, 690, 695, II. 27, 31, 43, 103, 207, 218, 281, 291, 317, 322, 326, 351, 378, 412, 414, 421–2, 438, 459, 464, 467, 470, 480, 483, 496, 512, 548, 566, 606, 647, 668, 675, 679, 682, 694, 701–2, 739, 744, III. 94, 106, 137, 151, 159, 192, 194–5, 239, 305–6, 313, 322, 363, 367, 372, 374, 380, 534.  
Alioli, III. 301.  
Allam, III. 152.  
Alleine, III. 317.  
Allgemeine Zeitung, I. 160.  
Alliance, Evang., I. 133.  
Allison, II. 642.  
Almaric, II. 677.  
Alstedius, I. 538.  
Altingius, III. 311.  
Alzog, I. 259, 648, II. 98, III. 201, 583.  
Ambrose, I. 691, II. 12, 215, 300–1, 322, 398, 445, 450, 680–1, 695.  
Ambler, III. 154.  
Amer. Bible Union Com., II. 412.  
Amer. Israelite, II. 493.  
Amer. Tract Soc., I. 43, III. 196.  
Ammon, I. 115, 182, 286, II. 231, 481, III. 347.  
Amner, I. 568, 677, II. 246, 262.  
Amour (St.), II. 676–7.  
Ampere, III. 497.  
Amyrant, I. 522.  
Anc. His. of the East, I. 217, 236, III. 428.  
Anc. Sex Worship, I. 109.  
Anderson, I. 524, 535, III. 195.  
Andreas, I. 499, II. 649, 694.  
Andrews, II. 322, 567, III. 346.  
Andrews (Bh.), II. 678.  
Andrews (Rev.), III. 271.

Angelom, I. 59.  
Anglican Ch. Conf., I. 52.  
Annet, I. 146.  
Ansbert, II. 185.  
Anselm, II. 431.  
Ante-Nicene Lib., I. 487, II. 27, 236, 281, 451, 459, 571.  
Apocrapha, II. 236, 250, 340.  
Apocraphal books, II. 572, 669, 675.  
Apost. Constitutions, II. 680.  
Apost Fathers, II. 215.  
Apollinaris, I. 451, 491, 496, II. 659, 666, 671, III. 84.  
Appeal, An, III. 235.  
Appeal to Christians, II. 770.  
Appleton's Cyclop., I. 55, 122, 449, 485, 487, 489, 522, II. 232, 366, 567, 643, 697, III. 149, 156, 270, 568.  
Appleton's Journal, III. 138.  
Aquinas, II. 562, 681.  
Arabic Ver., II. 189, 260, 467, 473, III. 400.  
Aravanel, III. 400.  
Arethas (Cæs.), II. 398.  
Aretas, II. 649, 694.  
Argyle, Duke of, I. 92, 557.  
Aristio, I. 494.  
Aristotle, I. 140.  
Armory, The, III. 511.  
Arnobius, III. 193.  
Arnold, I. 93, 111, 208, 335, 650, II. 118, 191, 411, 730, 749, III. 77, 149, 151, 174, 182, 371, 468, 490, 551.  
Arnold (On Antich.), II. 678, 707.  
Arnold (of Villanova), II. 677.  
Arnulf, III. 33.  
Arnulphus, II. 676.  
Artour, III. 147.  
Ascension of Isaiah, II. 572  
Asgill, II. 323.  
Asher, I. 160.  
Assumptio Mosis, I. 458.  
Athanasius, III. 512.  
Athenagoras, I. 473.  
Atlantic Monthly, III. 155.  
Auberlen, I. 7, 8, 11, 15, 148, 229, 251, 267, 285, 296, 402, 449, 499, 526, 531, 657, 671, 678, 680, 692, II. 78, 149, 190, 227, 292, 421, 425, 428, 472, 523, 575, 623, 628, 646, 667, 702, 721–2, 741, III. 16, 84, 88, 107, 137, 159, 179, 195, 241, 279, 322, 327, 379, 414, 515.  
Audaeus, II. 62.  
Audigier, II. 646.  
Augsburg Confession, I. 123, 637, 666.  
Augustine, I. 29, 59, 94, 211, 229, 306, 313, 324, 326, 329, 378, 431, 499, 508, 523, 601, 615, 679, 682, 691, II. 12, 72, 194, 215, 246, 249, 252–3, 258–9, 322, 367, 398, 430, 445, 450, 475, 482, 488, 490, 495, 503–4, 517, 566, 572, 585, 625–6, 671, 675, 681, 689, 694, 708, 734–5, 774, III. 27, 42, 78, 133, 168, 173, 316, 393, 400, 499.  
Auriol, III. 333.  
Austin, III. 99.  
Aventinus, II. 676.  
  
B., II. 709.  
Baader, III. 501.  
Babbage, I. 93.  
Bachman, II. 693, III. 500.  
Bacon, I. 94, 118, 124, III. 443, 510, 511.  
Bacon (Roger), I. 452, II. 178.



Bagster, III. 374.  
Bähr, I. 159, III. 83.  
Bahrdt, I. 623, III. 347, 524.  
Baillie, I. 531, 535, III. 220.  
Baird, III. 409.  
Baldwin, I. 210, 221, II. 98, 259, 647, 658, 665, 687, 764, 768, III. 12, 38, 372, 551.  
Balfour, II. 204, 696, III. 99.  
Ballou, III. 154.  
Banner of Light, III. 124, 145–6.  
Barbour, I. 363, 382, 537, 542, II. 26, 92, 99, 121, 204, 249, 278, 290, 313, 334, 350, 392, 444, 457, 467–8, 492, 498, 567, 615, 645, 647, 656, 665, 696, III. 133, 142, 163, 269, 272, 372, 378, 462–3.  
Barclay, I. 119.  
Bardesan, II. 451.  
Barker's Bible, III. 24.  
Barkey, II. 464.  
Baring Gould, I. 217, III. 155.  
Barnabas, I. 286, 324, 406, 451, 495, 601, 643, II. 214, 406, 449, 503, 525, 483, 572, 574, 589, 670, III. 27, 31, 267.  
Barnard, III. 147.  
Barnes, I. 36–9, 53–6, 126, 140, 164, 171–3, 178, 253–7, 263–4, 268, 293–5, 298, 300–2, 309, 316, 327–8, 323, 332, 338, 359, 367, 375, 383, 419, 429, 430, 441, 572, 582, 628, 671–5, 678, 680, 691–4, II. 12, 27–9, 45, 64–9, 72–6, 78, 116, 146, 155, 168, 170–3, 175, 188–9, 205, 213, 219, 222, 229, 240–3, 245–8, 252–8–9, 264–5–8, 270–1–2, 277–9, 281, 293–7, 300–2, 314, 340–1, 351–9, 362, 379, 384, 404–5, 408–9, 410, 415, 420–3, 424, 430–1, 436, 461–2, 464–5, 473–9, 480–6, 495–8, 501, 510, 519, 521, 551–4, 559, 563, 567, 576–9, 580–4, 587, 591, 602–3, 618, 620, 626–8, 631, 634, 647, 652–7–9, 661, etc., 684, 696–7, 706, 715, 734, 741, 751, 765, III. 22, 25, 39, 46, 53–9, 66–7, 99, 100, 103–4–5–6, 115, 123–9, 135, 150, 164–7, 176–7, 192–6, 200, 235–9, 244, 255, 299, 300–1–5, 315, 322, 331, 367, 372–4, 377, 417, 424, 431, 553, 679.  
Baronius, I. 509, 520, II. 641, 676, III. 253.  
Barrett, II. 165, 232.  
Barrow, I. 40, 220, 515, II. 253, 475, 477, III. 69, 336, 571, 577.  
Bascombe, III. 510.  
Bascom, I. 371, II. 362.  
Bassi, I. 132.  
Basil, II. 157, III. 84, 300.  
Basnage, II. 59, 66.  
Bastian, III. 506.  
Bauer, I. 9, 32, 60, 268, 433, 448, 458, II. 673, 675, 720, 723, III. 147, 486, 520, 525.  
Bauer (Fr.), I. 534.  
Bauer (Rev.), III. 138, 338.  
Baumgarten, I. 483, II. 466, 470, 675, 702, III. 84, 88, 399, 498.  
Baxter (M.), I. 249, 511, II. 282, 322, 329, 647, 659, 667, 674, 683, 685–6, 688, 716, 719, III. 51, 149.  
Baxter (R.), I. 691, 697, II. 305, 333, 353, 430, III. 42, 77, 275, 277, 316.  
Bayford, III. 306.  
Baylee, I. 73.  
Beaconsfield, II. 55.  
Beale, III. 497, 526.  
Beard, II. 672.  
Beattie, II. 363.  
Beaven, III. 78.  
Beaver, I. 453, 501.  
Becai (R.), II. 467.  
Bechino, III. 99, 148.  
Beck, III. 179.  
Becker, I. 623.  
Becon, I. 534, II. 734.  
Bede, I. 431, II. 680, 697, III. 133.  
Beecher (E.), I. 104, III. 145, 195.  
Beecher (H. W.), I. 54, 71, 115, 425, 475, 586, 692, II. 395, 493, 724, III. 63, 134, 141.  
Beecher (L.), III. 196.

Beer, II. 666.  
Beeston, I. 534.  
Begg, III. 48, 83, 195.  
Begin, of Christianity, I. 476, II. 40, 173, 232, 262.  
Belcher, I. 96.  
Belfrage, III. 187.  
Belgian Conf., II. 698.  
Bell, II. 322, 465, 575, 679, 701, III. 111.  
Bellarmine, I. 110, 112, 513, 647, 662, II. 641, 676, 697, III. 77.  
Bellett, II. 472, III. 51.  
Ben Ezra, I. 522, II. 675.  
Bengel, I. 168, 300, 367, 380, 499, 511, 531, 538–9, 680, II. 185, 191, 218, 317, 324, 421, 446, 454, 457, 475, 480–2, 496, 504, 577, 606, 647, 669, 672–5, 677–9, 683–4, 687, 697, 708, 742, III. 94, 99, 100, 106, 135, 137, 159, 179, 194, 239, 256, 322, 372, 374, 380, 387.  
Benjamin (of Tudala), II. 203.  
Bennet, I. 482, 495.  
Bennett, III. 492.  
Benson, I. 541, II. 472, 517, III. 106.  
Bentius, II. 322.  
Berakyah (R.), II. 467.  
Berg, I. 174, 351, 551, 568, 678, 684, II. 296, 627, 764, III. 38, 57, 73, 135, 145, 168, 219, 555.  
Berkeley, I. 16.  
Berlenburger Bible, I. 534, II. 292, 666.  
Bernard, I. 70, 113, 254, 279, 630, 690, II. 398, 675, 679, III. 41, 387.  
Bertholdt, II. 247, 652, 663, 734, III. 416.  
Beza, I. 33, 313, 405, 577, II. 216, 322, 465, 474, 476, 480–2, 487, 496, 677, III. 67.  
Bible Examiner, II. 278.  
Bib. Repository, I. 219, II. 292, III. 397.  
Bib. Sacra, I. 104, 354, 523, 662, II. 36, 238, 272, 567, III. 257, 271.  
Bicheno, I. 626, II. 59.  
Bickersteth, I. 30, 34, 63, 112, 164, 172, 285, 296, 326, 382, 415, 450, 534, 541, 549, 678, II. 59, 222, 247, 265, 347, 351, 367, 401, 435, 459, 469, 487–8, 498, 518, 537–9, 549, 528, 659, 668, 671–2, 674–6–7–8, 680, 697, 734, 779, III. 30, 46, 99, 105, 111, 137, 148, 159, 176, 195, 233, 236, 239, 241.  
Billroth, I. 72.  
Bingham, II. 458.  
Birks, I. 70, 75–6, 92, 183, 677–8, II. 322, 350, 382, 456, 530, 537, 599, 628, 659, 668–9, III. 107, 195, 239, 372, 497–8.  
Bixby, II. 727, III. 509.  
Black, I. 677.  
Black (Mess. and Anti-Mess.), II. 678, III. 416.  
Blackburne, II. 401.  
Blackstone, III. 151.  
Blackwood's Mag., II. 16, 99, III. 145, 507.  
Blaike, I. 123.  
Blair, I. 63, II. 427.  
Blaney, II. 109.  
Bleek, I. 486, II. 262, 496, 675, III. 363, 400.  
Bliss, III. 99.  
Bloomfield, I. 36, 48, 171, 295, II. 43, 45, 72, 116, 189, 213, 328, 405–6, 409, 422, 454–5, 462, 465, 473–4, 480, 498, 519, 520, 551–5, 559, 584, 637, III. 59, 184.  
Bloomsbury, Lent. Lects., III. 148, 195, 311.  
Blumenbach, III. 497, 500.  
Bluntschli, I. 651.  
Bochart, II. 609, III. 430.  
Boehm, II. 496.  
Boehme, III. 538.  
Boehmen, II. 158, III. 501.  
Bogue, I. 382, II. 451, III. 178.

Bohemian Conf., II. 678.  
Bohn, II. 681, III. 84.  
Bolingbroke, I. 288, 435, II. 771, III. 187.  
Bonar, I. 31, 285, 296, 326, 415, 450, II. 140, 214, 219, 242, 521, 544, 668, 672, 679, III. 37, 46, 84, 106, 196, 204, 137, 239, 332, 376, 603.  
Bondinet, II. 66.  
Bonet, I. 412.  
Bonhomme, II. 695, 764, 766.  
Bonnet (C.), III. 54.  
Bonnets, I. 94, II. 488.  
Boothroyd, II. 426.  
Boreth, II. 681.  
Borger, I. 307.  
Borneman, II. 45.  
Bossuet, I. 490, 513, II. 215, 673–4, 731, III. 257, 275, 336.  
Boston, I. 320.  
Boucher, III. 497.  
Bowen, I. 81, II. 459, III. 99, 497.  
Bowen (Prof.), III. 154.  
Bower, I. 516, 520, 662, II. 190, 641, 649, 657, 671, 675–6, 681, 692.  
Boyle, I. 94, 271, III. 399, 443.  
Boynton, III. 154, 513.  
Bradford, I. 531–4, II. 482, 672, III. 147.  
Bradlaugh, II. 726, III. 147.  
Brahe, I. 538.  
Bramhall, II. 673.  
Brant, II. 679.  
Braune, I. 570, II. 339, 422, 682–3, 697.  
Breckenridge (Dr.), I. 459, II. 425, III. 196.  
Breckenridge (Prof.), II. 230, 637.  
Bremer, III. 510.  
Brent, II. 679.  
Brentius, III. 108.  
Brenz, I. 313.  
Bretchneider, II. 212, 427, III. 347.  
Brethren at Work, I. 536.  
Brewster, II. 223, 667.  
Brewster (Sir D.), III. 152, 443, 446, 562.  
Bridge, I. 154.  
Bridges, II. 116.  
Briefs on Proph. Themes, III. 273.  
Briggs, I. 466, 481, 489, 492, 494, 497, 507–8, 521, 529, 532, 535, 543, 548, 551, 554, II. 78, 220, III. 253.  
Brightman, I. 538, 680, II. 292, 472, 622, 687, 693, III. 372, 378.  
Brit. Critic, II. 262.  
Brit. Cyclop., I. 523.  
Brit. Quart. Rev., I. 84, 405, II. 501, III. 146, 467, 510.  
Britten (Mrs.), III. 146.  
Britton, III. 145.  
Brookes (Dr. J. H.), I. 56, 171, 382, 450, 482, 491, 499, 523, 549, 553, 657, II. 28, 101, 113, 198, 206, 222, 292, 298, 300–1, 317, 322, 324–5, 329, 367, 393, 448, 467, 469, 488, 498, 516, 518, 530, 628, 657, 659, 661, 666–7, 668, 683, 694, 697, 700, 702, 717, 725, III. 107, 154, 168–9, 170, 186, 195, 201, 236, 239, 250, 253, 278, 305–6, 313, 318, 320, 327, 329, 333, 374.  
Brooks (Rev. J. W.), I. 49, 63, 149, 164, 172, 285, 297, 326, 431, 440, 451–2, 480, 484–7, 491, 505, 514, 518, 524, 534–5, 611, 626, 643, 678, 682, 691, II. 33, 48, 65, 72–8, 89, 162, 219, 246–7, 265, 349, 394–8, 441, 448–9, 450, 469, 487, 498, 504, 511, 565–8, 672–4, 676–7, 679, 680, 708, 731, 739, 741, III. 48, 105, 137, 176, 195, 241.  
Brothers, III. 99.  
Broughton, II. 538, 672.

Browne (Archd.), III. 106.  
Browne (Bh.), II. 76, III. 107.  
Browne (Psls.), II. 170.  
Browne (Sir Th.), I. 174, 678, II. 171, 237, 430, 451, 523, 678, 681, III. 77, 101, 113, 201, 315, 337.  
Brown (Ch. Sec. Coming), I. 98, 335, 400, 431, 477, 489, 534, 589, 608, 615, 671, 683, 694–5–6, II. 26, 43, 55, 76, 88, 97, 140, 147–8, 153–5, 172, 189, 192, 117–8, 221–3, 237, 247, 263, 272, 279, 283, 285–6, 288, 298, 344, 349, 362, 370, 381–2, 384, 407, 424, 436–7, 446, 455, 470, 478, 480, 510, 514, 517, 521, 530–1, 537–8, 540–2, 544, 556, 564, 573, 587, 601, 603, 622, 626, 637, 733, III. 17, 30, 37, 60–1, 68, 73, 83, 94, 106, 116, 135, 159, 168, 176, 183, 193, 202, 211, 219, 221, 234–5, 244, 255, 268, 299, 312, 314, 321, 331.  
Brown (Evang.), II. 27, 321, 324, 564, 682.  
Brown (J. Allen), I. 478, 526, 540, II. 237.  
Brown (J.), II. 104.  
Brown (Messiah), III. 415–6.  
Brown (N.), II. 430.  
Brown (Pre-Mill.), III. 99.  
Brownson, III. 509.  
Brückner, III. 60.  
Bruno, II. 237, III. 446.  
Bruys (Peter de), I. 676.  
Bryant, I. 382, 538, III. 498.  
Bryce, II. 643.  
Bucer, II. 322, 677, III. 336.  
Buchanan, II. 66.  
Büchner, I. 85, III. 147, 291, 500, 506.  
Buck, I. 488, 537, II. 421, 452, III. 268.  
Buck (Harm. and Exp.), III. 333.  
Buckingham, III. 152.  
Buckland, III. 497, 501.  
Buckle, I. 45, 648, II. 95, 261, 646, 677, 733, III. 78, 141, 150, 275.  
Buddeus, I. 126.  
Burkunin, III. 154.  
Bull, I. 454, 490, II. 539, III. 346.  
Bullinger, I. 322, II. 677, III. 176, 317.  
Bungener, I. 601.  
Bunsen, I. 111, 352, 656, II. 118, 724, III. 141, 210, 391, 432.  
Bunyan, I. 71, 531, 540, 687, II. 459, 471, III. 36, 49, 135, 195, 270, 317.  
Burchell, II. 541, 711.  
Burdick, II. 272, 283, III. 42.  
Burgh, II. 285–6, 509, 659, 673, 675, 683, 702, III. 374.  
Burke, I. 648, II. 742.  
Burkitt, III. 105.  
Burmeister, III. 497–8.  
Burnet, I. 126, 313, 450, 498, 514, 531, 697, II. 235, 238, 448, 451–2, 474, 521, 627, 711, III. 99, 270, 501.  
Burns, I. 33.  
Burns (Trav.), II. 66.  
Burr, I. 145.  
Burritt, II. 113, 192, 206, III. 152, 256, 300.  
Burt, I. 227.  
Burton, I. 20, 483, II. 182, 535.  
Bush, I. 15, 49, 382, 425, 427, 443, 450, 460, 472, 477, 490–2, 505, 513, 516, 548, II. 12, 96, 149, 230–1–2, 235, 239, 242, 244–5, 256, 265, 271–2, 278, 287, 292, 354, 368, 379, 400–4, 424, 448, 449, 451, 462–4–5, 467, 517, 525, 539, 554, 581–3, 587, 609, 622, 628, 635, 638, 710, III. 135, 174, 177, 229, 372, 399, 400, 432.  
Bushnell, I. 101–4, 118, II. 158, 619, III. 75, 134, 165, 281.  
Butler, III. 467.  
Butler (Apoc.), II. 284, 303, 444, 575, 697.  
Butler (Bh.), I. 70, 83, 93, 137, 145, 149, 155–6, 540, II. 239, 488, 531, 598, III. 208, 510.  
Buxtorf, II. 404, 669.

Byant, III. 195.  
Byron, II. 541, III. 284.

Cabell, III. 500.  
C. C., II. 321.  
Caius, I. 454, 485, 497, 502, III. 367.  
Calixtus, II. 677, III. 336.  
Calla, I. 104.  
Calman, II. 62.  
Calmet, I. 56, 216, 682, II. 66, 78, 215, 236, 430, 673, 677, 706, III. 599.  
Calovius, I. 313, 382, II. 322, 474, 656.  
Calvert, III. 148.  
Calvin, I. 54, 120, 325, 380, 527, 628, 649, 667, 686, II. 27, 29, 120, 216, 252, 277, 322, 394, 415, 430, 435, 445, 454, 463, 465, 480, 482, 484, 488, 512, 584, 588, 672–3, 702, III. 23, 60, 69, 94, 105–6, 151, 165, 168, 175–6, 249, 275, 322.  
Cameron, II. 399, 668.  
Campanella, II. 124.  
Campbell, I. 98, 145, 283, 298, 302, 406, 566, II. 45, 207, 430, 438, 473–4, III. 59.  
Campbell (Alex.), I. 650, II. 78.  
Campbell (Th.), II. 541.  
Candlish, I. 76, 299, III. 106.  
Cano, II. 678.  
Canstein, I. 11.  
Carey, II. 66.  
Carion, III. 99.  
Carleton, II. 246, 281, 421, 464.  
Carlisle (Earl of), III. 101.  
Carlyle, II. 720, III. 436, 486.  
Carnovan (Lord), II. 750.  
Carpenter, I. 94, 157, II. 750, III. 145, 205, 497, 506, 508.  
Carpzov, II. 481.  
Carson, I. 74, II. 342, III. 539.  
Cartwright, I. 650, II. 322, III. 317.  
Caryll, I. 535.  
Casali (Hubert de), II. 676.  
Cassell, II. 481.  
Cassiodorus, II. 571.  
Castellar, I. 88, 221, II. 646, 720, III. 216.  
Castellio, I. 62, II. 219, 474.  
Catechism, Edw. VI.'s, II. 734.  
Catechism, Luther's, I. 269.  
Catherine (St.), III. 178.  
Celsus, I. 305, 426, II. 56, 95, 680, III. 357, 475, 483, 490, 518.  
Chadbourne, III. 510.  
Chadwick, II. 726, 730.  
Chaldee Ver., II. 131, 219, 254, 277, 669, 748, III. 27, 400, 553.  
Chalmers, I. 101, 155, 295, 540, 557, II. 188, 242, 292, 430, 435, 446, 519, 770, III. 36, 195, 204, 443–4, 446, 497, 510, 562.  
Chambers, III. 392.  
Chambers's Cyclop., I. 449.  
Chambers's Journal, II. 429.  
Chandler, I. 36, 307, 682, III. 408.  
Chapell, II. 681.  
Chaplin, II. 246.  
Charnock, II. 430, 485.  
Chase, III. 106, 149.  
Chateaubriand, II. 751.  
Chemnitz, II. 474, 476.  
Cheny, II. 730.

Chester, II. 322, 679, III. 137.  
Chicago Interior, III. 139.  
Child, III. 510.  
Childs, III. 145, 147.  
Chillingworth, I. 56, 110, 135, 450, 452, 458, 483, 513, 515–6.  
Choate, III. 568.  
Ch. Herald, I. 432, II. 324, 575, 682, 688, 741, 779, III. 38, 51, 100, 155–6, 273, 326, 409.  
Ch. Intelligencer, I. 129, II. 296, 344, III. 318.  
Ch. Instructor, III. 179, 215.  
Ch. Ministry, III. 193.  
Ch. Observer, III. 188.  
Ch. Philanthropist, II. 154.  
Ch. Pulpit, I. 60.  
Ch. Review, III. 501.  
Ch. Union, I. 71, 89, 115, 129, 226, 302, 475, 586, 692–3, II. 40, 111, 173, 200, 232, 262, 446, 493, 537, III. 63, 66, 101, 142, 150, 158, 201, 213, 312, 511, 512.  
Ch Weekly, III. 141.  
Ch World, II. 697, 771, III. 201.  
Christlieb, I. 32, 70, 76, 95, 137, 140, II. 40, 110, 292, 716, 723, 725, 758, III. 30, 149, 163, 196, 278, 495, 515, 524, 528.  
Christoffel, I. 124.  
Chronicles of Henry of Huntingdon, II. 573.  
Chron. of St. Denis, II. 642.  
Chrysostom, I. 382, 431, II. 72, 189, 215, 218, 322, 398, 430, 435–6, 445, 482, 504, 530, 555, 568, 671, 680–1, 689, 694, 699, 701, 746–7, III. 78, 94, 192, 300, 512.  
Church of England, I. 110, 412.  
Chytræus, II. 457, III. 99, 176.  
Cicero, II. 400, 521.  
Cin. Commercial, I. 86, 160, 352.  
Cin. Enquirer, I. 232, 779, II. 428, III. 147, 209.  
Cin. Gazette, I. 217, 425.  
Cin. Times, III. 154.  
Clamagerau, II. 231.  
Clark (R. W.), II. 464.  
Clarke (Man Immort.), II. 402, 433.  
Clarke (Sac. Lit.), II. 491, 496, III. 206.  
Clarke (Ten Religions), I. 288, 301, 307, 310, 400, II. 59, 155, 262, 521, III. 207, 209, 393.  
Clarke (On Lact), II. 458.  
Clarke (Com.), I. 36, 313, 381, II. 44, 61, 77–8–9, 109, 158, 213, 236, 250, 254, 256, 266, 277, 354, 357, 404, 408, 421, 438, 446, 457, 465, 474, 483, 488, 496, 504, 580, 587, 593, 669, 672, 710, 732, 734, 737, 762–3, 769, III. 33, 35, 100, 106, 150, 388, 392, 395–6, 399.  
Clarke (Diss. on Dragon), II. 668.  
Clarke (Proph. Rec.), II. 676.  
Clark (Mill.), III. 320, 327.  
Clark (Lit. Liv. Age), III. 202.  
Clark (D. W.), III. 61.  
Clarkson, III. 152.  
Claude, I. 145.  
Clayton, III. 501.  
Clergy of Liege, II. 676.  
Clelland, I. 353.  
Clemens (Alexd.), I. 431, 451, 496–7, 507, II. 452, 671, 675, 753.  
Clemens (Rom.), II. 236.  
Clement, I. 48, 451, 473, 482, 494, 600, II. 27, 194, 259, 277, 442, 450, III. 101, 105, 193, 406.  
Clementines, II. 670.  
Clericus, II. 491.  
Clifford, II. 428, III. 155.  
Clinton, II. 459, III. 99.

Clutz, III. 141.  
Coan, III. 145.  
Cobbe, I. 566.  
Cobbe (Miss), III. 512.  
Cobden, II. 770.  
Cocceius, I. 59, 61, 285, II. 322, 368, 472, 474, 496, 646.  
Cochrane, I. 354.  
Cocker, III. 206, 500.  
Cohen, II. 779.  
Cogswell, II. 154.  
Coke, I. 540, II. 472, III. 106.  
Colani, I. 139, II. 165.  
Coleman (Antiq.), III. 33.  
Coleman (Infid.), III. 492.  
Colenso, I. 160, 286, III. 471.  
Coleridge, I. 66, 650, II. 111, III. 130.  
Collyer, I. 96.  
Colyer, III. 148.  
Commodian, I. 491, 496, II. 450, 565, 671.  
Communication from Tom. Paine, III. 145.  
Comprehensive Com., II. 204, 406, 470, 530.  
Compte, II. 720, 727–8–9, 750, III. 130, 187, 508.  
Conant, II. 417.  
Concord, Book of, I. 110.  
Confession of Neth., I. 110.  
Confession Helvit., I. 110.  
Confession Fr. Ref. Ch., II. 672.  
Conrad, I. 525.  
Conrad (of Mantua), III. 178.  
Conrade, I. 538.  
Conte, II. 728.  
Contemp. Review, I. 44, 157, 692, II. 143, 431, 474, 723, III. 137, 146, 156, 158, 206, 277, 497–8.  
Conway, I. 160, 352.  
Conybeare & Howson, I. 472, 634, II. 324, III. 78.  
Cook, I. 78, 82, 94, 217, II. 232, 488, 779, III. 510, 534.  
Cookman, I. 557.  
Cooper, III. 148.  
Cooper (Rev. Dr.), I. 626, II. 379, 380, 393, III. 327.  
Copland, II. 401.  
Coptic Ver, III. 301.  
Coqueral, I. 62.  
Coracion, I. 491, 496, 506, II. 671.  
Cornhill Mag., III. 201.  
Corrodi, I. 318, 450, 486, 489, II. 144.  
Council of Nice, I. 491, 518.  
Council of Gap, II. 220.  
Cowles, II. 625, III. 84, 392.  
Cowper, II. 434, 459.  
Cox, I. 482, 514, 524, 534, II. 190, 367, 451, 498, 504, 731, III. 107, 176, 195, 236, 239, 312, 317, 400.  
Craig, III. 583.  
Cramer, II. 220, 491, III. 95.  
Cranmer, I. 531, 541, 691, 697, II. 216, 672, 677.  
Cranmer Bible, III. 301.  
Craven (Rev. Dr.), I. 40, 52, 283, 535, 549, 557, II. 30, 34–5, 36, 38, 43, 46, 78, 190, 219, 220, 292; 307, 334, 366, 403, 471, 549, 567, 581, 624, 740, 749, III. 52, 108, 132, 178, 320, 327, 374, 380, 384, 386.  
Craven, III. 147.  
Crawford, I. 145, II. 66.

Creation and Redemption, II. 307.  
Credner, II. 363.  
Creed of Christendom, The, III. 580.  
Cremer, I. 137.  
Cressener, I. 538, II. 646, 668, 672.  
Crit. Eng. Test., I. 171, II. 411, 519, III. 39, 41, 50, 239.  
Crit. and Exp. Com., II. 272, 658.  
Crocius, II. 679.  
Croly, II. 687, 693.  
Cromwell, II. 573.  
Crooke, III. 145.  
Crool, I. 625, III. 148.  
Crosby, I. 137, 535.  
Crossby, III. 36, 49, 195.  
C. S. B., II. 296.  
Cudworth, II. 313, III. 430.  
Cumming, I. 382, 511, 515, 678, 691, II. 12, 83, 433, 446, 472, 492, 498, 510, 517, 573, 657, 695, 697, 778, III. 28, 46, 78, 92, 107, 137, 149, 195, 213, 239.  
Cunningham, I. 382, II. 195, 367, 459, 645, 647, 668, 672, 686–7, III. 99, 148, 169, 195, 372.  
Curry, II. 278, III. 338.  
Curtis, III. 447.  
Cuvier, III. 495, 497, 500–1.  
Cyanthropos, III. 139.  
Cyclop. Bib. Lit., II. 678.  
Cyril, I. 425, 682, II. 22, 215, 220, 568, 671, 673, 675, 680–1–2, 694.  
Cyprian, I. 329, 431, 491, 496, 691, II. 215, 450, 457, 640, 671, III. 276, 408.

Da Costa, II. 470, III. 148, 421.  
Dahler, II. 259.  
Dahle, III. 278.  
Dallas, III. 107, 195.  
Daille, II. 452, 487, III. 346.  
Damascene, John, II. 680, 694.  
Dana, III. 497.  
Danæus, II. 672.  
Danhauer, II. 292, 481.  
Daniels, III. 145.  
Dante, II. 642, 676.  
Danville Tribune, III. 163, 179, 204.  
Darby, II. 22, 668, 683, III. 312.  
Darwin, II. 726–7, III. 281, 291, 496–8, 506–8.  
Darsilius, II. 676.  
Dathius, III. 392.  
D'Aubigne, I. 54, 84, 111, 120, 125, 131, 508, 521, 525, 649, 650, 680, 682, II. 117, 216, 642, 677, III. 70, 177, 206, 277, 551.  
Daubuz, I. 538, 680, II. 472, 518, 672, 693, III. 57.  
Davenport, I. 541.  
Davidson, II. 111, 507, 622, III. 135, 349, 371, 382.  
Davies, II. 693, III. 138.  
Davis, I. 75, 351, 678, II. 121, 418, 674, III. 146, 165, 372.  
Davison, I. 59, 164, 168, 305.  
Dawson, III. 291, 497, 499, 504, 509.  
Dean of Westminster, II. 415.  
Decl. of Faith (Congreg.), I. 124.  
Decl. of Faith, II. 637.  
De Cormenius, II. 124.  
De Dieu, II. 471.  
Deems, III. 509.



De Hoveden, II. 220.  
Deitrich, II. 702.  
Delitzsch, I. 31, 229, 285, 531, 552, 617, 671, II. 104, 146, 159, 224, 250, 277, 292, 416, 417, 425, 449, 469, 472, 482, 485, 496, 522, 530, 562, 582, 666, 679, 734, 743, 749, 753, 762, 772, 779, III. 24, 123, 159, 189, 195, 297, 397, 414, 497, 515.  
De Lyra, I. 382.  
Demarest, II. 33, 472, III. 107, 195.  
Denny (Sir), II. 659, 683, III. 195.  
Denton, III. 147.  
Deprez, I. 372, 443, 451, 622, II. 166, III. 116, 235, 241, etc., 367.  
Des Cotes, II. 231.  
De Wette, I. 72, 159, 286, 628, II. 45, 72, 237, 414, 474, 480, 482, 582, 652, 689, III. 94, 135, 159, 301, 347, 372, 427, 486.  
Deylingius, II. 474, 476.  
D'Halley, III. 501.  
Diaglott, II. 326.  
Dick, I. 72, 76, II. 430, III. 54, 61, 446, 562.  
Dic. Relig. Knowl., I. 524.  
Didron, I. 118.  
Dietrich, I. 126.  
Dietlieu, II. 415.  
D'Israeli, I. 20, 650, II. 775, III. 99, 149, 413.  
Dillmar, III. 501.  
Diodati, II. 474.  
Dionysius, I. 454, 485, 497, 502, 506–7, III. 367.  
Divine Footprints, I. 160.  
Dixon, I. 217.  
Dobbs, III. 136.  
Dod, III. 145.  
Dodgson, I. 483.  
Döderlein, II. 464, III. 347.  
Doddridge, I. 53, 284, 307, II. 51, 188, 283, 406, 446, 465, 471, 475, 480, 482–3, 498, 579, 672, III. 196.  
Dodwell, I. 450, 482, II. 236, 306.  
Doellinger, I. 118, 522, 548, 677, II. 220, 469, 647, 649, 673, 676–7, 681, 694, 734, III. 178.  
Doellingius, II. 734.  
Dolcino, III. 178.  
Donaldson, I. 470.  
Donnegan, II. 212.  
Dorner, I. 7, 12, 16, 19, 110, 112, 125, 154, 158, 166, 384, 415, 427–8, 464–5, 489, 526, 552, 571, 636, II. 307, 430, 493, 630, III. 270, 326, 411, 418, 534, 538, 559.  
Doten, III. 145, 147.  
Doten (Miss), III. 124.  
Douay Ver., III. 145, 404.  
Douglas, I. 98.  
Douglas (Bh.), III. 77–8.  
Downname, II. 672.  
Draper, I. 78, 160, II. 15, 59, 400, 443, 690, 724, 733, III. 134, 138, 150, 205, 257, 281, 447, 471, 500, 508–9.  
Dräseke, II. 25.  
Drummond, I. 458, 538, III. 401.  
Dublin Univ. Mag., III. 233.  
DuBois, Reymond, III. 510.  
Duff, III. 106, 333.  
Duffield (Dr), I. 498, 540, 549, II. 211, 219, 540, III. 177, 195.  
Duffield (Prof.), III. 106, 196, 327.  
Duke of Argyle, III. 498, 500, 510, 511.  
Duke of Manchester, II. 272, 544, 563, III. 84, 195.  
Duke of Somerset, I. 197, III. 224, 483.  
Dunn, I. 56, 112, 115, 119, 183, 518, II. 227.  
Dunraven, III. 144.

Dupin, II. 518, 641.  
Dupuis, III. 522.  
Durbin, I. 540.  
Durell, III. 148.  
Durham, II. 530.  
Dury, III. 336.  
Düsterdieck, II. 627–8.  
Du Veil, II. 322.  
Dwight, II. 231, III. 39, 177.  
Dykes, III. 339.

Eadie, I. 76.  
Eaton, I. 97, 145–6, 154, 200, 460, 492, II. 426, 720, III. 192, 205.  
Ebaugh, I. 450, 547.  
Eberhard, II. 676–7.  
Ebrard, I. 68, 75, 96, 256, 275, 352, 366, 380, 382, 432, 449, 458, 658, 680, 701, II. 25, 97, 190, 214, 291, 421, 472, 475, 530, 556, 667, 687, III. 79, 106, 352, 380, 497–8, 515.  
Ecce Deus, I. 196, 204, 623, III. 223.  
Ecce Deus-Homo, III. 257.  
Ecce Homo, I. 258, 261, 601, 621, 623–4, 665, 699, etc., 700, III. 223, 494, 577.  
Eccles, Mag, III. 201.  
Eckardt, III. 163.  
Eckerman, II. 231, 464, III. 515, 569.  
Eckhart, I. 59.  
Eclectic Mag., II. 429, 730, 746, III. 51, 145, 155, 157, 446, 498.  
Eclectic Review, II. 59, 143.  
Edeisborn, II. 59.  
Edelman, I. 197.  
Edersheim, III. 148.  
Edinburgh Review, I. 147, 453, III. 187.  
Edmonds, III. 124, 201.  
Edrehi, II. 66.  
Edward VI.'s Cat, I. 34.  
Edwards, I. 174, 195, 248, 257, 285, 320, 534, 671, II. 165, 168, 272, 433, 437, 442, 444, 488, 501, 515, 520, 530, 541, III. 46, 177, 272, 538.  
Egbert, II. 412.  
Eginhard, II. 641–2.  
Eichhorn, I. 56, III. 371, 400.  
Eisenheimer, III. 83.  
Eisenmenger, I. 48, II. 235, 669.  
Elam, III. 498, 500.  
Ellicott, I. 49, 59, 66, 76, 78, II. 218, 317, 482, 675, 701–2, III. 107, 195.  
Eliezer, II. 448.  
Ellinger, III. 566.  
Eliot (G.), II. 55, III. 148, 274.  
Eliot (J.), I. 541.  
Elliott, II. 66.  
Elliott (Horæ Apoc.), I. 70, 76, 141, 382, 485, 505, 521, 524, 549, 611, 678, 682, II. 216, 292, 349, 411, 450–1, 459, 472, 498, 509, 628, 645, 647, 652, 657, 668, 672, 686–7, 692–3, 706, 715, 717, 765, III. 52, 100, 105–6, 133, 137, 176, 178, 195, 239, 241, 367, 371–2, 374.  
Ellis, II. 678.  
Elizabeth (Queen), II. 647.  
Elizabeth (Charlotte), II. 295.  
E. M., II. 467, 564, III. 236.  
Emerson, I. 17, III. 29, 135.  
Encyclop. Amer., I. 483, 500.  
Encyclop. Brit., I. 455, 490, 508, II. 123, 278, 281, 466, 515.

Encyclop. Metrop., II. 759.  
Encyclop. Relig. Knowl., I. 49, 62, II. 187, 198, 581, 609, 676, III. 27, 57, 70, 108, 156, 270, 301, 568.  
End of All Things, I. 551.  
Engelhart, I. 531, II. 501.  
English Independent, III. 409.  
Enoch. Book of, II. 313, 572, 675, 771.  
Epiphanius, I. 451, 491, III. 145.  
Epp Claas, II. 326, 646, 667, 741.  
Erasmus, I. 112, 382, 453, II. 482, 496, 584, 673, 678.  
Erdman, II. 415.  
Erigena, I. 59.  
Ernesti, I. 57, 159, III. 569.  
Esdras, Sec. Book, II. 250, 327, 442, 574, 675.  
Esdras, Fourth Book, II. 572, III. 265.  
Essays and Reviews, I. 66, 90, 118–9, 133, 201, 426, II. 431.  
Estrange, II. 66.  
Etheridge, I. 300, II. 62, 255, 270–1, 404, 452, 710, III. 400, 404, 416, 424.  
Ethiopic Ver., II. 189, 260.  
Eusebius, I. 271, 451, 466, 468, 471, 483, 485, 499, 505–6, 507, 515, 644, II. 141, 259, 507, 511, 512, 521, III. 193.  
Euthemius, II. 322, 380, 398.  
Eustathius, II. 675.  
Evang. Review, I. 354, 408, 606, III. 145, 287.  
Evangelist, The, III. 577.  
Evangelist, N. Y., I. 481, 489, 497, 508, 521, 529, 535, 548, 551, II. 219, 220, 272, 283, 317.  
Evangeliz. of the World, III. 256.  
Evans, I. 96, II. 166, 232, III. 568.  
Evelyn, III. 99, 270.  
Every Evening, III. 252.  
Evolution, III. 522.  
Ewald, I. 185, 328, 486, 628, II. 417, 453, 482, 556, 622, 666, 702, 771, III. 60, 372, 392, 437, 473.  
Ewer, III. 193.  
Exeter, Bishop of, I. 16.  
Eyre, III. 148.  
Ezra, Eben, III. 404.  
Ezra, Fourth Book, II. 754.

Faber, I. 57, 382, 523, 671, 677, 680, II. 48, 89, 106, 108, 195, 204, 249, 337, 401, 497, 502, 518, 643–7, 652, 654–5–7, 668, 673–4, 692–3, 703, 706, 715, 717, 719, 737, 747, 763, 766, III. 25, 63, 69, 99, 106, 148, 498.  
Fabri, I. 138, III. 497.  
Fabricius, II. 474.  
Falconer, II. 690.  
Fairbairn, I. 35, 48, 56, 58, 65, 144, 157, 163–9, 171–6–7–8, 205, 210, 216, 218, 236, 243, 254–8, 284, 291–7–8, 302–3–5, 312, 323, 337, 346, 360, 402, 412, 431, 439, 446, 453, 474, 477, 507, 566, 573, 606, 615, 625, 678, 680–2, II. 20, 25, 43, 50–1, 63, 78, 83–4, 88, 111, 118–9, 149, 152, 168, 171, 262, 270–2, 279, 282, 293, 344, 362, 407, 411, 430–2, 443–5, 453, 470, 472, 479, 480, 484–5, 488–9, 534, 555, 567–8, 583, 602–7, 609, 622, 657, 734, 771–2, III. 59, 83, 85–6, 88, 94, 135, 184, 219, 221, 238, 246, 397, 417, 418, 490, 536, 545.  
Farmer, I. 72, 538, II. 367, III. 78.  
Farrar, I. 91, 98–9, 185, 265, 283, 354, 452, II. 19, 40, 109, 143, 200, 723, III. 137, 151, 569, 589.  
Fausset, I. 172, 303, 308, 335, 397, 432, 567, 589, 657, 679, 681, 683–4, II. 76, 79, 89, 130, 146, 195, 218, 241, 247, 249, 255, 259, 299, 412, 419, 425, 445, 478–9, 488, 496, 509, 531, 548, 551, 566, 573–5, 582, 585–7, 590, 618, 637, 647, 657, 667, 682–4, 687–8, 696–7, 702, 741, 758, 766, 769, III. 16, 26–7, 39, 64, 69, 85, 150, 273, 313, 372, 398, 406, 418.  
Fect, III. 275.  
Fell, II. 676.  
Fénelon, III. 275.  
Ferguson, II. 214.  
Ferrer, II. 681.  
Feuerbach, II. 537, 723, III. 147, 430, 590.

Feuerdentius, II. 674.  
Fichte, III. 289, 564.  
Fiddes, II. 401.  
Figuier, I. 147, II. 156, 225, 303, 593, 597, III. 54, 206, 562.  
Findlay, II. 643.  
Finney, III. 147.  
Finney (Dr.), III. 211.  
Fischer, II. 237.  
Fish, III. 147.  
Fishbaugh, III. 145.  
Fisher, I. 94, 123, 493, 515, 523, 539, 551, 611, 647, 650, 666, II. 120, III. 173, 331.  
Fiske, I. 76, 98, 470, 571, II. 154, 262, 488, 492, 541, 727, III. 281, 357, 483, 511, 519.  
Flacius, II. 322.  
Flammarion, III. 562.  
Flavel, I. 560, II. 40, 222.  
Flavius, III. 176.  
Fleck, I. 284, II. 45, 321.  
Fleetwood, II. 257, 276, III. 541.  
Fleming, III. 100.  
Flemming, I. 54, 538, II. 672, III. 135, 195.  
Fletcher (Rev. J.), I. 540, II. 305.  
Fletcher (Is. Red.), II. 66.  
Fletcher, III. 148.  
Flint, III. 339.  
Floerke, I. 678, 680.  
Flourens, II. 723.  
Fontanes, II. 231, III. 180.  
Fontenelle, III. 446, 562.  
For. Quart. Rev., II. 657.  
Form of Concord, I. 122, 578.  
Forsyth, III. 107.  
Fortnightly Rev., III. 155.  
Foster, I. 145, III. 187, 195, 208, 500.  
Fowle, I. 44, II. 379, 474, 726, III. 158, 469, 506, 509, 525.  
Fowler, I. 94, II. 27, 165, 262.  
Fox, I. 119, II. 28, 394, 672.  
Fox (Prof.), III. 267.  
Foxton, III. 490.  
Franklin, I. 32, III. 392.  
Fraser, II. 673, 693.  
Frazer, I. 167, 420, II. 443, 501, III. 39.  
Frazer (Bl. Lights), III. 498.  
Frazer's Mag., III. 187–8.  
Frederick, II. 668.  
Frederick I. and II., II. 676.  
Freedom and Fellowship, I. 457, III. 137, 516.  
Freeman, II. 643.  
Freemantle, III. 84.  
Fremdenblatt, III. 156.  
French, I. 90.  
Frere, I. 678, 680, II. 647, 668, 673, 683, III. 195.  
Frey, III. 148.  
Froebel, II. 758.  
Frohshamer, III. 467.  
Frönmüller, II. 454, III. 321.  
Frothingham, I. 107, 134, 460, II. 723, 730, III. 147, 154, 204, 283, 288, 483, 572.  
Froude, I. 68, 98, 129, 410, II. 749, III. 137, 141, 184, 187, 275, 391, 406, 436, 497, 501, 590.

Frith, II. 672.  
Fritzsche, I. 286, II. 321, 473, III. 94.  
Fry, II. 419, III. 84, 497.  
Fuchs, I. 88, 95.  
Fulke, II. 672, 707.  
Füller, II. 247.  
Fuller, I. 13, 126, 172, 267, 235, 648, II. 73, 259, 445, 517, 637, III. 443, 467, 487.  
Fulton, II. 229, III. 13, 14.  
Furness, II. 558, III. 577.  
Fysh, II. 668, 687, 693.

Galaxy, II. 72, 90, 199, III. 15, 500.  
Gale, III. 322, 430.  
Galileo, III. 446.  
Galloway, II. 692–3.  
Gallus, I. 538, III. 178.  
Galton, III. 508.  
Gannett, III. 283.  
Garbett, III. 230–1, 331.  
Garbett (Pre.-Mill.), III. 204.  
Gardner, III. 145.  
Garnet, II. 723.  
Garratt, II. 567, 647.  
Gascoyne, III. 372.  
Gates, I. 60.  
Gates Ajar, III. 53.  
Gault, II. 672.  
Gaulter, II. 322, 672.  
Gauntlet, II. 647.  
Gausson, I. 73, II. 692.  
Geauga Leader, III. 252.  
Geddes, II. 189.  
Geekie, III. 187.  
Geering, II. 317.  
Geier, II. 417, 656.  
Geikie, III. 500.  
Gelasius, I. 518, 530, II. 440, 499.  
Genadius, I. 491, 495.  
Genebrand, II. 676.  
Gensler, II. 673.  
Gerhard, I. 465, 533.  
Gerhart, III. 449.  
Gerlach, II. 18, 440, 455, 530, 675, 741, III. 192, 195, 386.  
German, I. 72.  
Germanicus, III. 138.  
Gerard, III. 94.  
Gerohus, I. 680.  
Gerok, II. 465.  
Gerson, I. 666.  
Gerundeusis, III. 403.  
Gesenius, II. 237, 246, 357, 589, 652, 659, III. 401.  
Gess, II. 504, 716.  
Gibbon (Th.), II. 395.  
Gibbon (Edw.), I. 76, 268, 271, 407, 450–1, 454, 460, 470, 477, 484, 488, 492, 501, 681, II. 59, 242, 435, 451, 453, 573, 640–3, 692, 696, 736, 750, III. 14, 37, 77, 108, 275, 316, 408, 416, 475, 512.  
Giesler, I. 118, 250, 264, 273, 483, 486, II. 459, III. 270.  
Giesy, III. 195.

Gildas, II. 277, 494, 590, III. 93–4.  
Giles, I. 75, III. 359.  
Gilfillan, II. 495, III. 195.  
Gill (Com.), I. 482, 683, II. 214, 236, 409, 459, 471, 485, 517, 687, 693, III. 106, 150, 195.  
Gill (Evol. and Prog.), III. 510.  
Gilpin, II. 677.  
Gipps, II. 271, 282, 287, 292, 530, 625.  
Girdlestone, II. 676, III. 148, 312.  
Gladden, III. 136.  
Gladstone, I. 645, 648, III. 275, 418, 498, 509.  
Glanvil, I. 21, 45.  
Glasgow, I. 534, II. 154, 366, 646.  
Glass, I. 313.  
Gleig, I. 96, 216, 277, II. 87, 200, III. 94, 575.  
Gloag, II. 471.  
Goadby, II. 474.  
Gockel, II. 491.  
God is love, II. 550, III. 409.  
Godet, III. 60.  
Godwin, III. 152.  
Goethe, I. 635, II. 156, III. 289.  
Golden Age, The, III. 283.  
Goode, I. 123.  
Goodnight, III. 269.  
Goodwin. (Rev. Dr.), I. 76, 538, II. 727, III. 250, 253, 327, 332.  
Goodwin (Exp. Rev.), II. 292, 367, 406, 472, 504, 568.  
Goodwin (Infid.), III. 554.  
Goodwyn, II. 191.  
Good Words, II. 415.  
Gordon, II. 33, 292, 398, 706, III. 107, 318, 327.  
Gorgius, III. 178.  
Gosse, III. 137.  
Goulbourn, I. 127, II. 723.  
Gould (Baring), II. 680–1.  
Gouthier, II. 676.  
Govet, II. 673.  
Govinus, I. 431.  
Graff (“Greybeard”), I. 57, 106, 111, 116, 353, II. 27, 147, 232, 324, 329, 393, 401, 437, 488, 591, III. 50, 139, 250, 314, 319.  
Grant, II. 66.  
Graserus, II. 673.  
Graves II. 417, 442, 771, III. 16, 526.  
Graves (Dean), I. 229.  
Gray, I. 633, III. 497, 507.  
Great Commission, The, III. 256.  
Green, I. 354, III. 498.  
Greenabaum, III. 20.  
Greenbank, II. 236.  
Greenfield, II. 212.  
Greg, I. 71, 75, III. 38, 155, 206.  
Gregg, III. 137.  
Gregory, I. 145, 275, 284, 317, 668, 691, II. 647, 672, 683, III. 467.  
Gregory (Four Gospels), III. 192, 352, 354, 359, 401, 575.  
Gregory (The Great), I. 59, 318, II. 430, 517, 640, 649, 675, 691, III. 114, 133, 173.  
Gregory (Naz.), II. 215, 250.  
Gregory (Nyssen), I. 451, 491, II. 190.  
Gregory (Oxford), II. 450.  
Gregory (Thamat.), I. 508.

Greisbach, II. 638.  
Gresley, I. 647.  
Greswell, I. 57, 354, 383, 450, 452, 486, 511, II. 29, 215, 236, 421, 472, 668, 696, 698, III. 106, 137, 195, 461.  
Griffith, III. 498.  
Griffin, II. 517, III. 62.  
Grimm, II. 313, 425.  
Gröninger School, I. 201.  
Grosse, III. 326.  
Grostete, II. 677.  
Grotius, I. 405, 492, 505, 568, 628, 677, II. 149, 214–5, 246, 322, 354, 380, 464–5, 481, 497, 609, 622, 625, 634, 637, 657, 673, 676, III. 60, 76, 94, 336, 371, 392.  
Grove, II. 546.  
Groves, III. 269.  
Grotz, I. 168, II. 727.  
Guardian, III. 143.  
Guericke, I. 126.  
Guers, III. 148.  
Guesses at Truth, III. 233.  
Guinness, II. 530, 659, 684, 702, 716, etc., 774.  
Guizot, I. 523, III. 205, 257, 275.  
Gurney, I. 119, III. 69, 152, 337.  
Gurtler, II. 22.  
Guyot, III. 497.

Habershon, II. 667, 687, 774, III. 99, 195.  
Hackett, II. 465, 472, III. 318.  
Häckel, II. 727, III. 497, 500.  
Hagenbach, I. 54, 59, 94, 110, 112, 114, 123–4, 158, 285, 425, 450–1–2, 472, 496, 515, 523, 595, 624, II. 291, 361, 401, 632, III. 82, 534, 538–9.  
Hahn, II. 399.  
Haldane, I. 73, 76, II. 445, 472.  
Hale (Sir Math.), III. 77.  
Hales, I. 459, III. 99, 403, 424.  
Halifax, II. 672.  
Halin, III. 154.  
Hallam, I. 56, 487, 526.  
Hall, I. 57, 145, 540, II. 118, 166, 474, 587, III. 332.  
Hall (Bh.), III. 105.  
Hall (Newman), I. 551.  
Hall (N. Y.), I. 464.  
Hall (Rev.), III. 187, 195.  
Hamberger, III. 501.  
Hamilton, I. 487, 490, 520, II. 66.  
Hamilton (Gail), I. 75, III. 512.  
Hamilton (Lamp and Lantern), III. 41.  
Hammond, II. 215, 220, 474, 476, 487, 517, 625, 673, III. 250, 371.  
Hammond (Infid.), III. 145, 154.  
Hancock, III. 498.  
Hand of Man, The, III. 208.  
H. A. R., II. 489.  
Hardoin, II. 474.  
Harduin, II. 673.  
Hare, III. 124, 145, 483.  
Harkey, II. 751.  
Harless, I. 96.  
Harley, III. 234.  
Harms, II. 679.

Harmer, I. 296, II. 312.  
Harper's Mag., I. 221, II. 166, 646, 674, 731, 780, III. 137.  
Harper's Weekly, I. 122, III. 133, 187, 409.  
Harris, I. 76, 550, II. 124, 145, 276, 333.  
Harris (Post-Mill.), III. 204, 214.  
Harrison, II. 726, III. 145.  
Harrison (Rev.), III. 82.  
Hartley, I. 511, 538, 488, 775.  
Hartman, II. 469, III. 441, 475, 497–8.  
Hartson, III. 145.  
Hartwick, III. 498.  
Harwood, I. 265.  
Hase, I. 472, 484, 489, 508, II. 600, III. 270, 364, 427, 575.  
Hastings, III. 179, 195.  
Hatch, III. 145.  
Hatherly, I. 160.  
Hatfield, I. 385, 548.  
Haven, I. 96.  
Havernach, I. 531.  
Hävernick, I. 157, 286, II. 424, 657, 666, III. 33, 399, 414, 498.  
Hayden, II. 351.  
Haymo, II. 191.  
Haywood, III. 508.  
Hazard, II. 282, 488, 627, III. 147.  
Heaven, III. 53.  
Heaven Our Home, II. 505, III. 46.  
Heber, II. 207, 353, 430–4, III. 195.  
Hedge, I. 75.  
Heding, II. 679.  
Heefert, I. 110.  
Heer, III. 498.  
Hegel, II. 101, III. 427.  
Hegesippus, I. 468, 471, 495.  
Heidelberg, Cat., I. 110.  
Heidelberg, Divines of, II. 679.  
Helvitia, Latter Conf. of, II. 735.  
Helwig, III. 209.  
Hemholtz, III. 497.  
Henderson, I. 76, 312, 537, II. 187–8, 418, III. 68, 85, 392.  
Hengstenberg, I. 176, 214, 227, 229, 250–2–3, 286, 297, 303, 313, 409, 419, 529, 539, 624, 678, 694, II. 72, 97, 238, 463, 585, 623–5–6, 628, 657, 660–2–6, 680, 687, 762, III. 135, 371–2, 392, 400–1, 414, 415, 418, 425, 498.  
Henke, II. 231.  
Hennell, I. 426, 429, II. 724, III. 188, 289, 441, 511.  
Henry (Com.), II. 474, 485, 556, III. 106, 150, 196, 386.  
Henry (Prof.), III. 497.  
Henshaw, I. 549, II. 265, III. 106, 177, 195.  
Hensius, II. 464.  
Henslow, III. 507.  
Heppe, I. 285.  
Hequembourg, II. 199, 230.  
Herald of the Morning, II. 120, 413.  
Herald of Progress, The, III. 145.  
Herbert, I. 154.  
Herder, I. 72, 159, 160, II. 504, 674.  
Hering, I. 199, 623, 699.  
Hermas, I. 451, 495, II. 670, 734.  
Hershel, III. 148.



Hervey, I. 352.  
Herzog's Cyclop., I. 31, 56, 106, 449, 450, 480, 495, 508, 526, 540, II. 90, 235, 292, 303, 401, 425, 453, 487, 511, 631, 668, 677, 697, 702, 705, III. 33, 84, 88, 135, 159, 367, 414, 423, 569.  
Hess, I. 24, 30, 538, II. 504, 531.  
Heubner, II. 29, III. 195.  
Hewitson, III. 195, 329.  
Higging, III. 146.  
Higgins, III. 477, 516.  
Higginson, II. 730, III. 416.  
Hilarian, II. 215, 675.  
Hilary, I. 51, II. 322, 398, 674, 680–1, 694, III. 300.  
Hilgenfeld, I. 185, II. 673.  
Hill, II. 81, 445, III. 330, 509.  
Hine, II. 66.  
Hints for Evid. of Spiritualism, III. 145.  
Hippolytus, I. 111, 491, 496, 684, II. 215, 459, 649, 659, 666, 670, 680–1, 692, 697.  
His. Hebrew Monarchy, I. 286.  
Hitchcock, II. 428, 435, 481, III. 106, 446, 497.  
Hitzig, I. 338, II. 277, 368, 566, 666, III. 392.  
Hobart, III. 23.  
Hodge, I. 42, 213, 325, 327, 382, 396, 427, 437, 472, 572, 574, 616, II. 79, 187, 230, 234, 240, 281–2, 296, 361, 381, 384, 517, 521, 554, 633, III. 83, 244–5, 318, 336, 507, 509.  
Hody, I. 298, II. 245, 414, 422, 427, 430, 438, 480, 483.  
Hoe, II. 672, 734.  
Hoffman, III. 501.  
Hofman, I. 96, 678, II. 666, 675, 682–3, 702, 734, III. 88, 107, 380, 400, 465, 498.  
Hofman (Proph. and Ful.), II. 167, 292, 459, 496, 530.  
Holden, I. 640, III. 272.  
Holmes, I. 452, 535, 538.  
Holyoake, III. 147.  
Homes, II. 441, 541, 672.  
Homilist, I. 607.  
Hooker, I. 47, 648, 680, III. 545.  
Hooper, II. 672.  
Hopkins, I. 60, III. 177, 179, 195.  
Horchius, II. 679.  
Horne, I. 56–8, 60–2, 70–3, 75–6, 96, 112, 141–6, 164, 171–2, 183, 193, 210, 216, 323–7, 345, 485, II. 12, 17, 39, 144, 223, 261, 298, 354, 502, 512, 525, 570, 579, 580, 640, 649, III. 27, 78, 192–3, 307, 301, 307, 393, 413, 418–9, 423–4, 467, 498.  
Horsley, I. 171, 243, 314, II. 173, 190, 457, 580, 582, 657, 673, III. 483.  
Hosford, II. 36.  
Hotho, III. 501.  
Houbigant, II. 76, 507.  
Hovedan, II. 623, 642, 649, 681.  
Howe, III. 69.  
Howitt, II. 521, 563, III. 146.  
Hudson, I. 103, 140, 573, II. 231, 399, 401.  
Huebner, II. 675, 722, 741.  
Hug, I. 485.  
Hughes, I. 130.  
Hughes, III. 301.  
Hugo, II. 157, 395, III. 149, 152, 154.  
Huidekoper, II. 401.  
Hull, III. 147.  
Humboldt, II. 425, III. 497, 500.  
Hume, I. 98, 137, 288, III. 270, 286, 436, 475.  
Humphrey, II. 401.  
Hunnius, III. 176.

Hunter, II. 322.  
Hurd, I. 57, II. 672, 677, 697.  
Hurst, I. 62, 192, II. 118, III. 135, 206, 505.  
Huss, II. 677.  
Hutcheson, I. 649.  
Hutchinson, I. 54, II. 103, 677.  
Huther, II. 697.  
Hutter, III. 176.  
Hutton, II. 426, III. 205.  
Huxley, II. 488, 726, III. 159, 206, 281, 475, 497, 498, 506, 508.  
Huygen, III. 446, 562.  
Hyacinthe, III. 149, 157.  
Hystaspes, II. 521.  
Hytche, II. 779.

Ignatius, I. 451, 473, 482, 495, II. 424, 572, 671, III. 171.  
Illyricus, II. 474.  
Imbrie, I. 275, 458, II. 475, 626, III. 136, 327, 556.  
Independent, The, I. 40, 475, III. 251.  
Ingersoll, II. 582, 723, 726, III. 147, 155, 492.  
Ingraham, II. 66.  
Inner Kingdom, I. 41, II. 633.  
Innes, III. 571.  
Inquiry, An, III. 145.  
Instructor, The, I. 452, 473, 493.  
International Rev., III. 137, 507.  
Interior, The, II. 51, III. 253.  
Investigator, The, I. 538, 691.  
Investigator, The Boston, III. 165.  
Iowa Synod, II. 691.  
Isaki, II. 417.  
Israelite Indeed, The, I. 160, 376, II. 246, 261, 568, 685, III. 398, 409, 415, 416, 424.  
Irenæus, I. 47, 112, 158, 286, 304, 324, 406, 451, 455, 464, 466, 495, 497, 506–7, 643, 682, II. 144, 214, 250, 253, 287, 398–9, 433, 449, 463, 467, 482, 511, 539, 574, 649, 659, 670, 681–2, 690, 706, 712, 754, III. 38, 52, 78, 169, 193, 239, 542.  
Irons, I. 100.  
Irving, I. 14, 62, 295, 535, 639, II. 517, 575, 647, III. 76, 82, 273, 534.  
Italic Ver., II. 473.

J. B., II. 422, 532.  
Jacobson, III. 492.  
Jacobus, II. 474, III. 497–8.  
Jacopone, II. 677.  
Jahn, I. 227, 286, II. 771, III. 16, 498.  
James I., II. 676, 693.  
James, II. 517, 641, 732, III. 127, 254.  
Jamieson, I. 63  
Janeway, III. 312, 327.  
Jansenius, II. 322, 474, 476.  
Jarchi, II. 609, III. 417.  
Jarvis, I. 633, 645, II. 459, III. 99.  
Jay, II. 517, III. 177, 219.  
Jebb, I. 452.  
Jeffries, II. 451.  
Jenkin, III. 78.  
Jesus of History, The, III. 526.  
Jevon, III. 508.  
Jewell, I. 648, 680, II. 672, 675.

Jewish Chronicle, I. 160, II. 567, III. 412.  
Jewish Expositor, II. 66.  
Jewish Messenger, III. 423.  
Jewish Times, III. 566.  
J. G. W., II. 419, 465.  
Joachim, II. 677, 681, III. 72, 178.  
Joachimus (Abbas), II. 676.  
John (of Paris), II. 677.  
Johnson, I. 104, 196, II. 730, III. 205.  
Johnson (Dr.), I. 698, II. 275.  
Johnson (Freed. of Relig.), III. 207, 555.  
Johnson (On Relig.), III. 207, 555.  
Johnston, II. 451, III. 178.  
Jonathan, II. 609.  
Jones (Ch. His.), I. 483, 489.  
Jones (His. Amer.), II. 66.  
Jones (Judge), I. 252–3–4, 264, 285, 296–7, 314, 323, 326, 352–4, 367–8, 381, 383–5, 390, 459, 482, 516, 568, II. 29, 34–5, 41, 44–5, 237, 312, 378, 406, 420, 444, 463–4, 469, 472–4–5–6, 507, 555, 563, 566, 605, 672, III. 137, 195, 542, 571.  
Jones (Lec. Apoc.), I. 490.  
Jones (Mill.), I. 448.  
Jonos (Sir W.), III. 498.  
Jonson (Ben), III. 275.  
Jordanus, II. 677.  
Josephus, I. 216, 228, 265, 682, II. 66, 312, 640, III. 20, 589.  
Jost, II. 59, 780.  
Journal of the Disciples of Satan, III. 281.  
Journal and Messenger, III. 157.  
Journal of Sac. Lit., II. 671.  
Jowett, II. 673, 679, III. 34.  
Jubilee of Jubilees, II. 453.  
Jukes, I. 75, II. 468.  
Julius (Africanus), II. 659.  
Junius, II. 496, III. 401.  
Jurien, I. 538.  
Justin (Ch. His.), I. 454, 486.  
Justin (Martyr), I. 286, 304, 324, 331, 406, 415, 450–1–2, 454–5, 464, 470–2, 480–2, 486, 495, 643, 680, 685, II. 187, 214, 222, 235, 250, 258, 287, 398–9, 415, 445–6, 449, 482–3, 504, 511, 539, 565, 574, 580–2, 587, 670, 681, 714, 753, III. 31, 37, 52, 77, 137, 162, 169, 193, 239, 267, 314, 409.  
  
Kahnis, III. 577.  
Kalish, III. 411.  
Kanne, III. 501.  
Kant, I. 58, 72, 94, 301, III. 130, 347, 427.  
Karstein, II. 530.  
Kaye, III. 78.  
Kay, II. 214, 670.  
Keach, II. 472, 672.  
Keate, I. 111.  
Keerl, I. 104, II. 158, III. 62, 188, 501.  
Keil, I. 539, II. 656, 666, III. 88, 392, 497.  
Keim, I. 185, III. 524.  
Keith, I. 57, II. 242–3, 341, 364, 430, 523, 647, 668, 672, 717, III. 148–9, 195, 382, 391, 397, 418, 467.  
Kellogg, III. 168, 327, 331–2.  
Kelly, I. 452, 493, II. 322, 472, 683, III. 195, 374.  
Kelsall, II. 659, 683.  
Kempis, II. 729.  
Kendrick, II. 474, 482, 555, 563, 567, III. 66, 363.

Kennicott, I. 314.  
Kentucky Tribune, III. 332.  
Ker, III. 329.  
Kern, II. 673, 675.  
Kerkherdere, II. 247.  
Kett, I. 57, 538, II. 692.  
Ketina, II. 448.  
Killen, I. 59, 131, 263, 345, 361, 377, 432, 456, 463, 507, 625, II. 234, III. 78, 174, 339, 382.  
Kimchi, II. 277–8, 417, 457, III. 33, 417, 423.  
King (Lord), II. 458.  
King (Mrs.), II. 418, III. 147.  
King (F. W.), III. 501.  
King, I. 532, II. 34, 673.  
Kingdom of Grace, I. 19, 613, 675, II. 172, 282, 406, 540, 634, III. 211.  
Kingsley, I. 601, III. 554.  
Kirk, I. 145.  
Kitto, I. 56, 176, 216, 226, 450, 483, II. 236, III. 33, 145.  
Klee, II. 496.  
Kleifoth, I. 539, II. 285.  
Kleiforth, II. 628, 656, 666, III. 414.  
Klethvich, I. 539.  
Klenker, II. 18.  
Kling, I. 31, 526, 540–1, II. 292, 297, 425, III. 135, 322.  
Knapp, I. 50, 76, 96, 106, 131, 145, 161, 179, 184–5, 195, 211, 261–6, 277, 283, 297, 327, 400, 458, 462, 582, 655, II. 12, 36, 167, 189, 216, 231, 246, 258–9, 300, 340, 352, 366, 398–9, 401–9, 410, 424, 435, 461, 474, 481, 490, 499, 506, 581, 631, 633, III. 60, 78, 301, 457, 515, 542, 558, 568–9, 571–2.  
Kniewel, III. 501.  
Knight, II. 668.  
Knobel, I. 687, III. 392.  
Knox, I. 123, 527, II. 216, 435, 472, 504, 672.  
Koch, I. 534, 539, II. 292, 630, 666.  
Kohler, I. 534.  
Köllner, II. 482.  
Koppe, I. 534, II. 430, 472, 482, 702.  
Koran, II. 187, 417.  
Köstlin, II. 247.  
Kraft, II. 464.  
Kranichfeld, II. 247.  
Krause, II. 673.  
Krauth, I. 124.  
Kreuzhage, III. 501.  
Krüdener, III. 180.  
Krummacher, I. 701, II. 25, 683, III. 106.  
Kuenen, III. 471.  
Kuinöhl, II. 454, 465, 471, 473–4.  
Kurtz, I. 12, 54–6, 139, 114, 139, 168, 193, 207, 216, 224, 229, 236, 241, 285–6, 293–4, 297–8, 300, 306, 312, 328, 340, 353–4, 488, 500, 505, 525, 531, 537, 556, 571–2, 613, 661, 700, II. 56, 96, 108, 112, 138, 155, 167–8, 225, 240–1, 354, 423, 452–3, 469, 482, 484, 500, 504, 546, 556, 562, 567–8, 602, 657, 772, III. 14, 33, 39, 41, 51, 74, 82, 107, 132, 142, 174–8–9, 188, 270, 275, 382, 399, 400–2–3–4, 424, 474, 497–8, 539, 540–4–5, 549, 562.  
Lactantius, I. 313, 406, 451, 491, 496, 505, 560, II. 215, 236, 259, 380, 398, 424, 450–1, 458, 482, 503, 539, 540, 574, 639, 649, 671, 675, 680–1, 697, 776, III. 133, 171.  
Lacunza, I. 522.  
Lamarch, III. 498.  
Lambert, III. 501.  
Lambert (F.), II. 679.  
Lambert (Le Père), I. 522.

Lamertine, II. 589.  
Lamp, The Chr., I. 571.  
Lampe, III. 60.  
Lange, I. 11, 21, 30–5, 40–1, 52, 89, 94, 203, 218, 253, 263–4, 284, 314, 327, 347, 353, 367, 370, 382, 423, 464, 477, 485, 526–9, 533–9, 561–7, 527–8, 657, 668, 686, 690, II. 16, 17, 22–5–7–9, 64, 72–8, 118, 149, 162–5, 175, 187–9, 190–8, 205–9, 218, 220, 241–7, 253–8–9, 260, 277, 292–7–9, 300–7, 317, 321, 324–6, 366, 370, 396, 403–4, 408, 412, 414–5, 417–9, 420–2, 424–6, 431–6–8, 440–6–9, 453, 463–4–5–6, 474–7–9, 480–2–7, 491–2–6, 506, 524, 530, 553–5, 562–7, 581–7, 598, 623–4–8, 634, 665–6–7–8, 673–4–9, 680–2–3–9, 694–7, 699, 701–2, 705, 711, 730–4, 739, 740–1–9, 758, 763–5, 771–9, III. 16, 20–3–5, 33, 67, 72, 81–5–8, 94–5–7, 108–9, 113, 129, 132–7, 147, 150–1, 159, 182, 192–4–5, 217, 239, 297–9, 300–1–5, 313–4, 321–9, 363–4, 374–7–8–9, 380–3–4, 398, 401, 425, 497, 508, 537, 559.  
Lapide (Cornel. a), II. 45, 474–6.  
Lardner, I. 54, 157, 405, 450, 453–4, II. 264, 312, 507, 539, III. 78, 208.  
Latimer, I. 531, 534, 691, II. 451, 457, 672, 734, III. 159, 317.  
Latin Vulgate, I. 171, II. 216.  
Laud, III. 275.  
Launy, II. 474.  
Laurence, II. 59.  
Lavater, II. 504.  
Lavington, III. 275.  
Law, I. 154, II. 270.  
Lawrence, I. 40, 486, II. 754, 780.  
Layard, II. 194.  
L. C. B., II. 548.  
Leask, II. 173, III. 135, 193, 195–6, 239, 250.  
Leathes, I. 89, 105, 263, 269, 442, III. 567, 574.  
Le Bas, I. 96.  
Lebeau, III. 501.  
Lechler, I. 367, 483, 668, II. 463, 465, 482.  
Lecky, I. 21, 78, 113, 131–4, 201, 680, II. 690, 750, III. 76, 150, 174, 206, 562.  
Leclerc, I. 307, 452, II. 474, 476, 481, 673, III. 401, 501.  
Le Conte, III. 507.  
Lederer, II. 246, 261, 368, 421, 521, III. 20–1, 398, 409, 415, 416, 424.  
Lee, I. 385, 510, II. 230, III. 372.  
Leeser, III. 401, 416.  
Leibnitz, I. 106, 126, II. 469, 488.  
Leifchild, III. 507.  
Leigh, II. 212, 322.  
Leighton, III. 277.  
Leila Ada, III. 108.  
Leland, III. 78, 208, 467.  
L'Empereur, II. 666.  
Lenormant, III. 501.  
Lessing, II. 460.  
Lessinger, I. 623.  
Lester, III. 500–1.  
Levi, I. 378, II. 59, 449, III. 412.  
Lewes, III. 508.  
Lewis (Divine-Human), III. 535.  
Lewis (Lucie E.), II. 166.  
Lewis (Prof.), I. 36, II. 414, 417, 422, 425, 457, 469, 631.  
Lewis (Taylor), III. 497–8–9.  
Library, The, I. 692.  
Library Mag., III. 201.  
Library Notes, I. 17, III. 262, 275.  
Liddell and Scott, II. 212.  
Liddon, II. 723, III. 478.  
Lightfoot, I. 264, 296, 367, 691, II. 235, 247, 321, 402–5, 448, 465, 474, 515, 525, 563, 622–3, 734, III. 301, 346, 416, 418.

Lillie, I. 458, 482, 526, 549, 570, II. 78, 218, 317, 421, 675, III. 177, 194–6, 216.  
Limbach, II. 471, 673.  
Lincoln, I. 403, II. 28, 104, 324, 326, 509, 530, 612, 637, 682, 702, 709, 740, III. 42, 63, 142, 163, 271, 374–5, 378, 560.  
Lincoln (Bh. of), II. 458, 741, III. 78.  
Lindsay, I. 455–6, 490, 669, II. 278, 281, 358, 488.  
Lisco, I. 534, II. 18, 22, 27, 29, 472, III. 176, 299, 301, 326, 498.  
Litch, II. 631, III. 268, 374, 377.  
Literalist, I. 52, 382, III. 195.  
Lit. and Theol. Journal, I. 63, 422, 677, II. 281, 464, 466, 507, 517, 544, 567, III. 164, 236, 259, 446,—see Lord, D. N.  
Littell's Liv. Age, I. 59, 84, 380, 486, 618, 677, II. 156, 405, 469, 724, 726, 729, III. 94, 187–8, 202, 233, 277, 283, 492, 501, 507, 595.  
Litton, I. 656.  
Liturgy of the Jews, I. 225.  
Livy, II. 643.  
Lloyd, II. 696.  
Locke, I. 36, 53, 94, 100, 146, II. 223, 240, 408, 488, 490, III. 76, 469.  
Löhe, I. 126, III. 108.  
London (Bh. of), III. 201.  
London Quart. Journ. Proph., III. 323, 326.  
London Quart. Rev., I. 650, III. 197.  
London Times, III. 149.  
Longfellow, II. 730.  
Longfellow (Infid.), III. 207.  
Lord (D. N.), I. 63–4, 73, 76, 164, 173, 285, 382, 678, 681, 683, II. 195–6, 281–2, 284, 290, 363, 367, 379, 384, 450, 466, 469, 483, 487, 489, 500, 517, 519, 538, 544, 548, 567, 602, 626, 645–6, 668, 686, 692, 696, 703–4, 706, 715, 765, III. 39, 47, 57, 83, 89, 99, 105, 133, 137, 164, 177, 195, 236, 239, 270, 331, 372, 374, 377, 446, 498.  
Lord (Eliazer), II. 446.  
Lord (John King), III. 195.  
Lord (J. L.), I. 269.  
Lord (Willis), I. 519, II. 729, III. 319.  
Lorimer, III. 322.  
Lorinus, I. 521, II. 48.  
Lotze, III. 497.  
Loughborough, II. 381, 549.  
Lovell, II. 459.  
Lowman, II. 672, III. 16, 100.  
Lowne, III. 508.  
Lowrey, II. 40.  
Lowth, II. 78, 146, 166, 203, 253, 422, 737, 762, 769, III. 24, 277, 392.  
Loy, III. 287.  
Loyola, I. 618.  
Lubbock, I. 107, III. 144, 497, 500.  
Lucan, II. 521.  
Lücke, I. 486, 523, II. 242, 262, III. 135, 372, 382.  
Lum, III. 147.  
Lummis, I. 692, II. 35.  
Lünemann, II. 190, 317.  
Luthardt, I. 265, 656, II. 79, 292, 446, 589, 628, 675, 702, 725, 741, III. 60, 107, 195.  
Luthart, III. 515, 533.  
Luther, I. 13, 47–8, 55, 59, 120, 124, 133, 295, 309, 325, 342, 382, 504–7, 515, 527, 569, 635, 666, 682, 691, II. 45, 157, 190, 215, 234, 277, 317, 322, 346, 401, 412, 435, 445, 457, 466, 481–2, 484, 487, 496, 504, 584, 637, 642, 652, 656, 672, 677, 696, 712, 714, 734, 744, 749, 760, 764, 766, III. 14, 93–4, 99, 105–6, 114, 133, 135, 139, 145, 159, 175, 178, 249, 256, 275–6, 300, 317, 322, 364, 366, 390, 398–9, 401, 406.  
Lutheran, The, I. 532.  
Lutheran Evang., The, I. 417, III. 133, 136, 157, 201, 337.  
Lutheran Observer, The, I. 122, 171, 540, 543, 658, 662, 684, II. 51, 350, 395, 421, 628, 672, 691, 779, III. 42, 92, 99, 107, 136, 138–9, 142, 150, 154, 157, 165, 188, 247, 251–2, 269, 281, 283, 332, 338, 409, 483, 566.

Lutheran Quarterly, I. 458, 478, 526, 528, 532, II. 154, 228, 237, 401, III. 145, 173, 233, 499.  
Lyceum, I. 75, 425.  
Lyell, III. 497.  
Lyon, II. 36, 43.  
Lytton (Lord), II. 113.

M. A., I. 658.  
M. A. B., III. 399.  
Machiavelli, II. 641, 696.  
Macaulay, I. 538, 648, III. 135, 187, 504.  
Maccabees (II.), I. 233, 299, 361.  
Macdill, I. 451–2, 473, 489, 493, 535.  
Macgregor, II. 677.  
Mackay, I. 126, 543, III. 327, 332.  
Mackay (Prog. of Intel.), III. 522.  
Mackinnon, I. 516.  
Macknight, I. 212, 298, 402, 415, II. 171, 198, 219, 240, 297, 317, 401, 406, 446, 479, 496, 514, III. 41.  
Maclaine, I. 453.  
Maclaurin, II. 223.  
Macleod, I. 129, II. 594, III. 277, 525.  
Macmillan's Mag., I. 140, II. 727, III. 155.  
McCaul, I. 300, 538, III. 107, 148, 322, 415, 424.  
McCausland, II. 659, III. 497.  
McClintock and Strong's Cyclop, I. 40, 51–2, 74, 96, 164, 186, 195, 216, 226–8, 298, 384, 432, 457–8, 485–8, 493, 508, 513, 515, 523, 536–7–9, 540, 551, 649, 687, II. 55, 228, 233, 247, 259, 262, 290, 298, 351, 401, 469, 471, 475, 500, 695–7, 702, 728, 759, 778, III. 78, 156–9, 173, 268, 270, 275–6, 331, 367, 409, 412, 414, 421–2, 423–4–5, 501, 569.  
M'Cook, III. 325.  
McCosh, I. 92, 94, 354, 556, 583, 622, 663, II. 30, 39, III. 500, 507, 510, 515.  
McDonald, II. 197, III. 62, 145, 497.  
McIlvaine, I. 123, II. 187, III. 106, 195.  
McIntosh, II. 472, III. 195.  
McNeile, I. 326, 415, 626, II. 56, 66, 350, 367, 417, 433, 435, III. 107, 148, 179, 195, 236, 239.  
Madan, I. 453.  
Magee, I. 164.  
Mahan (Prest.), III. 93, 152.  
Mahan, III. 99, 145.  
Maillet, III. 498.  
Maimonides, II. 73, III. 408.  
Maitland, II. 350, 673, 675, 683, III. 148, 195, 374.  
Malachi (St.), III. 142.  
Maldonatus, III. 301, 305.  
Malebranche, II. 488.  
Mallet, II. 521.  
Mallery, I. 534.  
Mallock, III. 283.  
Malvenda, II. 668, 687.  
Man, The, III. 282.  
Mann, III. 99.  
Manasse Ben Israel, II. 235.  
Manes, II. 231.  
Manford, I. 538.  
Manning, I. 645.  
Mansel, I. 94, 96, 145, 278, 426, 454, 615, II. 723, III. 145, 287.  
March, II. 623.  
Marcion, I. 454.  
Marcus, II. 673.  
Maresius, II. 672–3.

Margoliouth, I. 626, III. 107.  
Marks (Prof.), III. 423.  
Marks (Rab.), III. 410.  
Marlorat, II. 693.  
Marochan, III. 421.  
Marsden, II. 594.  
Marsh, I. 286, II. 208, III. 194, 316.  
Marshall, I. 531.  
Marshman, II. 66.  
Martensen, I. 78, 98, 104, 127–8, 160, 193, 212, 216, 526, 559, 571, II. 118, 123, 169, 184, 401, 411, 471, 489, 636, III. 109, 110, 334, 548.  
Martin, I. 583, II. 681.  
Martineau (H.), II. 156, III. 507.  
Martineau, I. 460, II. 724, III. 498–9, 507, 580.  
Martini, III. 408.  
Martyr, II. 672.  
Marvin, III. 145, 147.  
Masculine Cross, The, III. 163, 516.  
Maskelyne, III. 145.  
Massillon, II. 731, III. 275, 317.  
Mason, I. 615, 687, III. 509.  
Masson, I. 535.  
Mastricht, II. 623.  
Mather (C.), I. 154, 541, 680, III. 77, 116, 136, 182, 198.  
Mather (I.), I. 367, 541, 691, II. 342, III. 84.  
Mather (S.), I. 541.  
Mathews, I. 20.  
Maton, I. 538, II. 357, III. 148.  
Mattison, III. 141, 145.  
Maundeville, II. 440, 681, 776, III. 33.  
Maurer, II. 130, 566.  
Maurice, I. 102, 380, 633, II. 434, 674, III. 498.  
Maurice (Mill.), III. 148.  
Maxwell, II. 429.  
Mayer, I. 522.  
Mede, I. 14, 296–7, 382, 452–3, 454, 481, 485, 506, 538, 671, 678, II. 62, 72, 108, 115, 222, 235, 247, 285, 287, 292, 364, 369, 381, 409, 435, 441, 448–9, 504, 518, 539, 541, 549, 628, 640, 645–6, 654, 657, 672, 696, 710, III. 17, 99, 135, 159, 372, 380.  
Meet for Heaven, III. 53.  
Melanchthon, I. 48, 112, 123, 125, 527, 635, 666, II. 216, 451, 456, 482, 672, 677, III. 94, 105, 135, 159, 176, 275, 317.  
Melito, I. 451, 491, 495, II. 539, 671.  
Melville, II. 531, III. 117.  
Member of the Boston Bar, A, II. 91, 683.  
Menassah Ben Israel, II. 409.  
Mendelssohn, II. 417.  
Menken, II. 454.  
Mercersburg Rev., I. 285.  
Meredith, III. 147.  
Merrill, I. 652, II. 167.  
Messiah's Herald, I. 543, III. 325.  
Methodist, The, II. 350,  
Meth. Quart. Rev., I. 354, II. 158.  
Meth. Recorder, III. 334.  
Methodius, I. 451, 491, 496, II. 671.  
Meurer, I. 691, II. 435, 496.  
Meyer, I. 45, 195, 258, 283, 339, 472, 628, 690, II. 35, 37, 72, 90, 100, 236, 272, 292, 322, 414, 446, 470, 482, 502, 555, 587, III. 60, 94, 106, 151, 159, 301, 306, 583.  
Meyers, III. 437.



Meyrick, II. 680, 687, 690, 703.  
Michael, II. 481.  
Michaelis, I. 57, 224, 453, II. 300, 355, 608, 679, 771, III. 16, 486, 594, 597, 599.  
Michelet, I. 59, 125, 342, 507, II. 203, 496, 637, 677, 726, 734, 749, 750, III. 105, 176, 317, 390.  
Michelet (Bible of Hum.), III. 206.  
Middlebrook, III. 146.  
Middleton, I. 48, 453, 487, III. 77, 346,  
Mildert (Bh. Van), I. 171.  
Mill, I. 82–3, 98, 103, 108, 189, 229, 352, II. 750, III. 130, 159, 430, 441, 491, 498, 508–9.  
Miller, I. 201, II. 99.  
Miller (Hugh), II. 438, III. 497.  
Miller (Rev. S.), III. 287, 559.  
Miller (Sil. of the Scrip.), III. 483.  
Miller (Sec. Adv.), II. 602, III. 166.  
Miller (Rom. of Astron.), II. 428.  
Milman, I. 48, 219, 456, 468, 488, 503, II. 59, 62, 73, 100, 223, 236, 261, 410, 453, 759.  
Milner, I. 59, 483, 526, III. 177.  
Milner (Dr.), III. 77.  
Milton, I. 124, III. 317.  
Mishna, II. 368.  
Mission of Inquiry, II. 449, III. 88, 107.  
Mistake of Christendom, III. 145.  
Mivart, III. 500.  
Modern Christianity, III. 280.  
Moehler, I. 513, 656.  
Mohammed, III. 33.  
Moll, I. 34, 557, 573, II. 431, 446, 455–6, 606, 615, 771.  
Moleschott, I. 104.  
Moliter, III. 501.  
Mollock, III. 477.  
Molther, I. 117.  
Molyneux, II. 683.  
Mombert, II. 449, 454.  
Moneta, I. 305.  
Montagu, 676.  
Montaigne, III. 275.  
Montesquieu, I. 8, 224.  
Month. Relig. Mag., I. 75.  
Montholon, III. 534.  
Moody, III. 139, 141–2, 251.  
Moore, I. 551, III. 378.  
Moore (Com.), I. 686, II. 106, 188, 394, 418, 506, III. 392.  
Moore (H.), I. 16.  
Moore (Rev. Dr. D.), III. 23.  
Moore (Lost Tribes), II. 66.  
Moorehead, I. 452, 489, III. 24, 179, 215.  
More, II. 645, 647, 672.  
More (Sir Th.), III. 274.  
Morell, I. 55, 71, III. 486.  
Morgan, I. 192, 282, II. 726.  
Morley (M. P.), III. 157.  
Morley (Infid.), III. 155.  
Morris, I. 354, III. 94.  
Mortimore, II. 447.  
Morus, II. 471, III. 347.  
Mosheim, I. 49, 56, 58, 62, 305, 407, 454, 460, 465, 468, 483, 500, 525, 532, 538, 550, 611, II. 149, 640, 676, 688, III. 51, 69, 72, 174, 275.

Motley, III. 275–6.  
Moulton, II. 190.  
Mountford, I. 96.  
Mozley, I. 75, 101, 114, 509, II. 723.  
M. S., III. 99.  
Mueller, III. 500.  
Muencher, I. 452, 483, 498.  
Mühler, III. 338.  
Müller (Geo.), III. 175, 236, 325.  
Müller (J.), I. 11, 104, 106, III. 336, 497, 500.  
Müller (Max), I. 289, III. 188, 433, 439.  
Müller, I. 126, 161, 417, 532, II. 594, 607, 724.  
Munster, II. 474, 476.  
Murdock, I. 532, II. 474.  
Murphy, II. 728, III. 143, 498, 501, 509.  
Murray (Rev.), III. 144.  
Murray, III. 154.  
Musculus, II. 322, 672, III. 23.

Naebe, II. 474.  
Nägelsbach, II. 62, 64, 260, 277, 418, 492, III. 69, 72.  
Nachmonides (R.), II. 467.  
Napier, II. 687, III. 99.  
Napoleon I., III. 534.  
Nast, I. 96, 263, 283, 323, 382, 430, 433, 484, 540, 551, 607, 651, 657, 690, 695, 701, II. 57, 167, 190, 192, 222, 228, 299, 321, 331, 341, 397, 421, 445, 471, 492, 498, 561, 564–5, 758, III. 81, 134, 192, 304, 333.  
Nathaniel, II. 259, 368, 421, 681, III. 107–8, 571.  
Nation, The, II. 726.  
Nat. Reformer, II. 726.  
Nat. Review, I. 460, II. 726, III. 580.  
Nead, I. 536.  
Neal, I. 650, II. 59, III. 270.  
Neale, I. 531.  
Neander, I. 9, 40–7–8, 56, 60, 103, 112, 113, 195–8, 218, 256, 261–2–8, 277, 283, 318, 324, 339, 360–3, 370, 415, 425, 428, 433–6, 443–5–9, 452, 454–7, 461, 471–4, 486, 493–5–6, 500, 510, 559, 571, 611, 629, 630–3, 641–2, 649, 658, 665–6, 698, 700, II. 12, 16, 26–9, 30–9, 45, 98, 124, 160–7, 187–9, 194, 221, 234, 242, 400, 430, 440, 452, 481–2, 512, 555, 558–9, 574, 584, 598, 634, 670, 675, III. 14, 60, 69, 78, 171–2–3, 183, 193, 206, 267, 270, 299, 337, 371, 409, 427, 430–1, 515, 534, 539, 549, 558–9, 561, 565, 596.  
Nelson, II. 230, 674.  
Nemours, III. 54.  
Nepos, I. 491, 496, 506, II. 671.  
Nevin, I. 16, 113, 201, 434, 568, II. 397, 673, III. 336, 438.  
Newcome (Archb.), I. 541, II. 78, 188, 419, 459, 497, 501, 519, III. 392.  
Newman (Essays, etc.), III. 391, 483, 486.  
Newman (Prof.), III. 78.  
Newman (F. W.), I. 71.  
Newman (J. H.), I. 202.  
Newman, I. 76, 113–4, 126, 202, 227, 336, 498, II. 675, 726, III. 590.  
Newton (Bh.), I. 14, 57, 145, 172, 452, 482, 514, 524, 678, 682, 671, 691, 696, II. 56, 64, 162, 213, 219, 220, 242, 272–3, 319, 367, 393, 421, 435, 446, 448, 498, 536, 538, 564, 588, 639, 640–3–5–7, 650, 652–5–7, 666–7, 671–2, 675–6, 686–7, 694, 696–7, 700, III. 16, 76, 78, 100, 159, 174, 193, 195, 371, 393, 399, 401, 403, 406, 418, 443, 467.  
Newton (Benj.), III. 374.  
Newton (B. W.), II. 659.  
Newton (Sir I.), I. 94, 169, 173, 289, 482, 485, 538, 671, II. 223, 457, 472, 498, 518, 650, 686, 692, 696, III. 97, 159, 195.  
Newton (Miss), III. 333.  
Newton (R.), III. 106, 117, 145.  
N. Y. Evangelist, II. 625, III. 42, 188.

N. Y. Herald, III. 149.  
 N. Y. Independent, III. 134, 267.  
 N. Y. Observer, I. 552.  
 N. Y. Times, III. 138.  
 N. Y. Tribune, III. 92, 154, 252.  
 N. Y. World, III. 137.  
 Nicholas, I. 60.  
 Nicholas, III. 202.  
 Nicholson, II. 667, III. 327.  
 Nicolai, II. 734.  
 Nicolini, II. 598, III. 77.  
 Niebuhr, II. 749, III. 151, 428.  
 Niemyer, I. 123, 532.  
 Nineteenth Cent., III. 157, 283.  
 Nippold, III. 551.  
 Nisbett, II. 165, 230.  
 Nissen, II. 430.  
 Nitsch, III. 338.  
 Nitzsch, I. 29, III. 78.  
 Noble, I. 165, 366.  
 Noble Lesson, The. II. 680.  
 Noel, I. 326, 415, 696, II. 56, 433, 435, 593, 598, III. 46, 107, 179, 195, 328.  
 Noel (Baptist), III. 551.  
 Nordhuff, I. 74, 571, 669.  
 North Amer. Rev., II. 54, 232, III. 140–1, 415.  
 North Brit. Rev., I. 51, 55, 57, 71, 75–6, 89, 98, 107, 115, 119, 124, 129, 131, 428, 507–8, 656, II. 514, 573, 643, 724, 728–9, 779, III. 141, 145, 149, 152, 155, 173, 188, 430, 444, 446, 483, 522.  
 Norton, I. 96, 157, III. 349, 357.  
 Noyes, I. 473, 622, II. 146, 622, III. 24.  
 Nürnberg Bible, II. 624, 626.  
  
 Oberlin Rev., I. 461, III. 93.  
 Ode, II. 657.  
 Ocolampadius, I. 131, II. 656, 672.  
 Oehler, II. 453, III. 569.  
 Oettenger, I. 531, II. 675, 702, III. 195.  
 Offen, III. 147.  
 Ogilvy, II. 509, III. 195.  
 Oken, III. 498, 500.  
 Old and New, I. 515, II. 424.  
 Oldfield, III. 145.  
 Olearius, II. 474, 476.  
 Oliphant, I. 14, 62, 295, 535, III. 76, 82, 273, 534.  
 Olive, II. 676.  
 Olshausen, I. 29, 42, 94, 176, 178, 258, 262, 274, 309, 359, 361, 367, 370, 378, 409, 414, 446, 472–4, 478, 501, 649, 695, II. 25, 33, 40, 45, 162, 195, 218–9, 220, 317, 321–5, 412–4, 420, 445, 459, 462, 465, 471, 474, 480–2, 504, 536, 554, 562–4–6, 582, 600, 606, 649, 675, 680, 682, 689, 701–2, 734, 737, 739, III. 69, 106, 110, 116, 137, 151, 159, 194, 297, 306, 317, 366, 380.  
 Onkelos, II. 609.  
 Oosterzee, I. 16, 29, 30–1, 45, 76, 95, 106, 113, 123, 127, 135, 151, 158, 161–2, 184, 229, 252–4, 258, 273, 293, 353, 371, 382, 392, 434, 436, 440, 472, 474, 477, 556, 566, 571, 600, 618, 655–6, 663, 681, II. 43–4, 78, 165, 167, 189, 291, 302, 367, 399, 401, 407, 421, 425, 477, 481, 496, 636, 679, 723, III. 34, 107–8, 110, 125, 135, 147, 151, 154, 162, 182, 187, 196, 209, 211, 238, 278, 297, 321, 323, 358, 515, 535, 555, 569, 573, 577.  
 Orcutt, III. 147.  
 Origen, I. 58–9, 290, 305, 322, 324, 358, 382, 425, 451, 455, 457, 462, 497, 499, etc., 611, 644, 685, II. 72, 242, 398–9, 400, 416, 430, 436, 450, 467, 490, 507, 512, 521, 539, 541, 568, 671, 681, III. 53, 57, 60, 82, 169, 338, 346, 357, 423, 444, 449, 501, 505, 539.  
 Ort, III. 249.  
 Osiander, I. 12, II. 457, III. 95, 176.

Oswald, II. 50, 81–2, 295, III. 195.  
Oughtred, II. 48.  
Our Eternal Home, III. 53.  
Our Heavenly Home, III. 53.  
Ovid, II. 521.  
Owen, I. 75, 96, 98, 121, 606, II. 40, 172, 403, 406, 474, 496, 515, 672, III. 124, 147, 151, 187, 201, 206, 441, 497–8.  
Oxford (Bishop of), III. 143.  
Oxford (Chancellor of Univ.), I. 111.  
Oxford Divines, III. 76.  
Oxley, II. 67.

Pallzow, III. 347.  
Page, III. 498.  
Pagini, I. 522.  
Paine, I. 104, II. 22, 597, III. 347.  
Paley, I. 90, 556, 648, II. 208, 510.  
Palfrey, II. 558.  
Palgrave, II. 643, III. 262.  
Palmer, I. 531, III. 27.  
Pallister, II. 488.  
Panzer, II. 678.  
Parables of Enoch, I. 570.  
Paradiso, II. 676.  
Paraeus, I. 511, II. 281, 457, 497, 693, III. 99, 176, 336.  
Pardæus, II. 322.  
Parker, I. 49, 60, 72, 74, 112, 118, 168, 200, III. 147, 205, 279, 486, 489, 490, 560.  
Parker (On Proph.), II. 659.  
Parkhurst, I. 195, II. 219.  
Papias, I. 324, 451, 466, 495, 506, II. 449, 511, III. 31, 78, 239.  
Parson, II. 741.  
Parsons, II. 683, III. 327, 533.  
Partridge, III. 111.  
Pascal, I. 104, 135, 192, III. 287.  
Pasor, II. 212.  
Path to Paradise, III. 70.  
Paterson, III. 332.  
Paton, II. 120, 468.  
Patriarchs, Twelve, II. 540.  
Patrick, I. 313, II. 417, 771.  
Patrick (St.), II. 540.  
Patterson, III. 231.  
Pattison, III. 498.  
Paulinus, I. 451, 491.  
Paulus, I. 382, II. 45, III. 521.  
Peabody, III. 509.  
Pearce, I. 54, II. 253, 299, 322.  
Pearson (Bh.), II. 236.  
Pearson, I. 532, III. 424, 569.  
Pecaut, I. 436.  
Peebles, III. 147.  
Peel, III. 149.  
Pellican, II. 322.  
Pelt, II. 674.  
Penn, II. 66.  
Penrose, I. 96.  
Penn. Monthly, III. 507.  
Perfectionist, The, I. 461.

Perowne, II. 111.  
Perry, II. 541, 711, III. 84.  
Persic Ver., II. 473.  
Perthes (De), III. 497.  
Peterman, III. 201.  
Peterson, I. 538.  
Petrarch, II. 676.  
Pezron, II. 449.  
Pfaffius, II. 474.  
Pfeiffer, I. 313.  
Pfleiderer, II. 292.  
Philippi, II. 414, 480, 482, III. 159.  
Phillipson, III. 412.  
Phillip, II. 343.  
Phillips, II. 322, 683.  
Philo, II. 106, 448, 462, 474, III. 187, 411, 418.  
Philo-Judæus, II. 96, 521, III. 471.  
Philostorgius, III. 84.  
Philpot, II. 677, III. 328.  
Photius, I. 496.  
Physicus, II. 726, III. 281.  
Plato, II. 521, III. 532, 589.  
Pliny, III. 535.  
Plutarch, II. 521, III. 549.  
Piazzi, III. 99.  
Pickering, II. 212.  
Pickets, II. 166.  
Picton, III. 499.  
Pictorial Bible, II. 609.  
Pictorial His. Engl., III. 270.  
Piers, I. 540, II. 322.  
Pierson, III. 149.  
Pinkerton, I. 133, 537.  
Piscator, I. 382, 534, 538, II. 472, 474, 496, III. 176, 317.  
Pise, I. 515.  
Pius IV., Creed of, II. 573.  
Pococke, II. 247, 404.  
Poiret, III. 306, 538.  
Polycarp, I. 451, 455, 473, 482, 495, 497, II. 382, 400, 572, 670.  
Polloch, II. 540.  
Pond, III. 145.  
Poole, I. 314, III. 501.  
Poor, II. 297, 396, 426, III. 108.  
Pope, II. 430, 517.  
Pope (Le Roy), I. 65.  
Pop. Science Monthly, I. 94, 140, II. 239, 263, 428, 488, 724, 726–8, 750, III. 146–7, 155, 158, 208, 441, 499, 506, 508–9.  
Porphyry, I. 52, 384, II. 246, 657, III. 475.  
Porter, I. 58–9, 157, II. 683.  
Porter (Pres.), III. 142, 251.  
Porteus, I. 647.  
Post, III. 154.  
Pothinus, I. 495.  
Potter, I. 410, 427, 459, II. 726, III. 137, 146, 575, 577, 580.  
Powell, I. 88, 98, 426, III. 499.  
Poynet, I. 531.  
Pratt, I. 653, III. 497, 501, 509.  
Preiswerk, I. 148.

Pre-Mill. Essays, I. 275, II. 683.  
Presbyterian, The, III. 105, 157, 332.  
Presbyterian (Central), I. 551.  
Presbyterian Quart. Rev., I. 173, 385, II. 283, III. 211.  
Prescott, II. 750, III. 275.  
Press, The, III. 410.  
Pressense, I. 51, 59, 81, 159, 167, 212, 267, 295, 299, 327–8, 377, 436, 438, 443, 450, 466, 468, 471, 473, 485, 584, 589, 639, II. 118, 284, 312, 367, 398, 447, 470, 472, 480, 512, 679, 729, 741, 750, III. 154, 206, 338, 363, 382, 535, 569.  
Prideaux, II. 149, 622, 673.  
Pridham, II. 472, III. 195.  
Priest, I. 568, II. 235, 241, 303, 451, 520, 547, 575, 709, 710.  
Priestley, I. 435, 485, II. 197, 231, III. 346, 412, 522, 534.  
Primasius, II. 659, III. 372.  
Prime, III. 108.  
Princeton Rev., I. 75, 90, 96, 110, 119, 124, 168, 456, 458, 550, 567, 598, 610, II. 53, 206, 326, 437, 537, 622, 626–7, 724, 758, III. 63, 136, 150, 157, 201, 212, 231, 273, 278, 331–2, 397, 409, 535.  
Prize Peace Essays, II. 152.  
Procter, I. 92, 94, II. 429, III. 446.  
Proph. News, II. 67, 779, III. 108.  
Proph. Times, I. 153, 296, 382, 402, 452, 455, 464, 484, 490, 498, 534, 540, 607, 658, II. 36, 40, 55, 72, 112, 191, 207–8, 241, 282, 292, 296, 298, 314, 317, 319, 321–2, 325, 328, 335, 362, 422, 451, 465, 467, 489, 504, 531–2, 536, 548, 564, 567, 583, 681–2, 685, 695, 764, 766, 709, 716, III. 25, 48, 96, 107–8, 111, 133, 135, 139, 141, 152, 169, 189, 193, 195, 235–6, 243, 250, 305, 316, 317, 322, 331, 369, 398, 409, 410, 431, 436, 460.  
Proude, II. 141.  
Proudhon, III. 187.  
Prudentius, II. 398.  
Psalterium Salamonis, I. 458.  
Purden, II. 647.  
Purdon, II. 322, 683, 710.  
Purpose of Existence, The, III. 536.  
Purvey, II. 191.  
Pusey, I. 498.  
Putnam, III. 147.

Quarterly Review; see British, London, Lutheran, etc.  
Quatrefages, III. 500–1.  
Quenstedt, II. 428, III. 176.  
Quesnel, II. 322.  
Quick, II. 678.  
Quintard, III. 107.  
Quinten, I. 54.  
Qurie, III. 99.

Rabett, II. 672.  
Radcliffe, III. 507.  
Raffles, III. 136.  
Ralston, II. 125, 279, 282–3, 628, III. 35, 73, 100, 372.  
Ramsay, III. 145, 195.  
Ramsey, II. 672.  
Randall, II. 73.  
Randolph, III. 147.  
Randolph (Rev. Dr.), III. 163, 179, 204, 331.  
Ranke, I. 680, III. 187.  
Rapp, I. 537.  
Raumer, III. 500–1.  
Ravanell, II. 322.  
Rawlandson, III. 326.

Rawlinson, II. 203.  
Raynaud, I. 13.  
Read, III. 108.  
Reade, I. 86, 108.  
Reade (Infid.), III. 147.  
Reber, III. 134, 573.  
Rechenberg II. 672, 691.  
Reclus, II. 157.  
Redeemer's Last Com., III. 256.  
Reed, II. 36.  
Rees's Cyclop., I. 450, 453, 472, 508, II. 94, 123, 681.  
Reeves, III. 262.  
Reiche, II. 482.  
Reichel, III. 501.  
Reimarus, III. 347.  
Reineke, II. 321–2, 682, 685, 700, 710, 739, 758, 761–2, 763, III. 20, 305.  
Reinhard, II. 292, 303, 430.  
Reland, III. 33.  
Relig. Cyclop., II. 358.  
Relig. Philos. Journal, I. 137, 157, 446, III. 145, 521–2, 568.  
Renan, I. 13, 43, 60, 92, 97, 112, 169, 190, 199, 263, 267–8, 286, 288, 354, 260, 370, 373, 384, 398, 424, 426, 428, 433, 436, 470, 472, 513, 568, 622, 661, 665, II. 40, 164, 223, 559, 669, 720, 726, 732, III. 147, 155, 188, 359, 412, 427, 480, 482, 491, 519, 523, 534, 577.  
Repertory, Princeton, II. 602, 634.  
Repository, Bib., II. 636, 638.  
Reubelt, III. 535.  
Reuss, I. 32, 147, 158, 184, 204, 218, 258, 282, 327, 348, 354, 364, 371–2, 408, 410, 416, 436, 440, 459, 460, 472, 479, 484, 562, 585, 660, 680, II. 50, 72, 249, 261–2, 266, 585, 631, 669, 675, III. 60, 73, 80, 349, 363, 367, 382, 460, 601.  
Reville, III. 384, 560.  
Revision, I. 209, 317, 326, 548, 551, 581, 587, 638, 714, 763.  
Rice, II. 408, III. 83.  
Richard I., II. 681.  
Richards, II. 567.  
Richers, III. 501.  
Richter, I. 534, II. 367, 599, 630, III. 36.  
Riddle, I. 56, 487.  
Ridley, II. 677, III. 275, 317.  
Rieger, III. 327.  
Rierck, II. 628.  
Riggenbach, II. 682, 687, 689, 722, 730, 740–1, III. 109, 195, 320, 327, 358.  
Riland, II. 673.  
Riley, III. 311, 406.  
Rinault, II. 398.  
Rinck, II. 530.  
Ripon (Bh. of), III. 409.  
Rizer, II. 55.  
Roach, II. 668.  
Roberts, II. 67, 695–6.  
Robertson, I. 75, 464, 566, III. 270.  
Robinson, I. 620, II. 514, 588.  
Robinson (Rev.), III. 215.  
Robison, I. 40, 129, II. 169, 230, 267, 412, 475, 477, 499, 623.  
Rochall, III. 501.  
Rodgers, I. 584, II. 282, 585.  
Rogers (H.), III. 506.  
Rogers, I. 86, 96, 101, 105, 140, 146, 155, 160, 217, 291, II. 110, 776, III. 180, 498, 511, 535, 577.  
Rogers (Refor.), II. 677.

Röhr, I. 88.  
Rojas, II. 678.  
Rolle, III. 497.  
Rollicus, II. 496.  
Rollin, III. 400.  
Romaine, II. 252.  
Roos I. 534, 538, 680, II. 214, 292, 421, 668, 675, 679, 702, 741, III. 416, 501.  
Roscoe, I. 132, 639.  
Rosenmüller, I. 53, 307, II. 237, 244, 277, 471, 481–2, III. 416, 501.  
Ross, 219, 322.  
Rossler, I. 452.  
Rothe, I. 8, 14, 15, 112, 470, 639, 651, 656, II. 118, 307, 425, 445, 459, 599, 628, 637, III. 551, 596.  
Rothschild, II. 59.  
Rougement, III. 501.  
Rousseau, III. 144, 592.  
Row, I. 78, 89, 96, 137, 149, 159, 433, 688, III. 469, 474.  
Rowe, I. 698, III. 48, 88.  
Rückert, II. 72, 482.  
Rudd, I. 541.  
Rudolph, III. 306.  
Ruge, I. 425,  
Rule, II. 59.  
Rupertus, II. 674.  
Rupp, I. 119, 450, 536, 547, III. 37, 268, 416.  
Ruskin, I. 692, III. 156, 201.  
Russell (Bh.), I. 450, 483–4, 485, 490, 548, II. 448–9, 451, 468, III. 177.  
Russell (C. T.) II. 29, 122, 232, 278, 290, 326, 334, 383, 638, III. 163, 269, 272, 401.  
Russell (Dr.), I. 320, 537, III. 231.  
Russell (Lord J.), III. 148, 201.  
Rutherford, II. 673, III. 317.  
Rutter, I. 259, 382, 515, II. 43, 91, 173, 206, 321, 372, 446, 451, 556, 734, III. 66, 94, 217, 300.  
Rycaut, II. 187.  
Ryckel, II. 676.  
Ryle, II. 421, 566, 619, III. 107, 137, 195.

Saadias, II. 609.  
Sabine, III. 136, 195.  
Saccas, III. 504.  
Sack, I. 313.  
Sailman, II. 66.  
Salisbury (Marquis of), II. 723.  
Salmasius, II. 214, III. 275.  
Salvador, I. 469.  
Samaritan Ver., II. 709, III. 400.  
Samuel (R), II. 467.  
Samuels, II. 66.  
Sanborn, I. 312, 348, 523, II. 196, 282, 302, 456, III. 173.  
Sander, II. 453, III. 99.  
Sanderson, I. 145.  
Sandy, III. 349.  
Sandys, II. 677.  
Sarbieski, II. 141.  
Saturday Rev., II. 59.  
Saunders, I. 20.  
Saurin, I. 116.  
Savage, II. 537, 727, III. 158, 511.  
Savonarola, I. 639.



Saybrook Platform, III. 135.  
Scaliger, I. 448.  
Scapula, II. 19.  
Schaden, III. 501.  
Schaff, I. 110, 121, 123, 199, 253, 264, 296, 428, 470, 483, 506, 532, 567–8, 686, 690, II. 321, 421, 427, 436, 470, 585, 736, III. 78, 81, 94–5, 139, 300, 305, 310, 376, 380, 384, 387, 418, 438, 515, 534, 596.  
Scheckenburger, I. 264, II. 482, 673, 702.  
Schelling, I. 72, II. 736.  
Schellwig, III. 233.  
Schem, I. 485, III. 201.  
Schenkel, I. 135, 658, 699, II. 166, 191, III. 520, 523–4, 527, 577.  
Schenkendorf, II. 649.  
Schlegel, I. 104, 197, 226, 457, 483, 525, 575, 681, II. 33, 502, III. 171, 208, 427.  
Schleiermacher, I. 94, 102, 112, 168, 286, III. 359, 427, 486, 524.  
Schlessinger, I. 429.  
Schloegel, I. 691.  
Schmetzer, II. 401.  
Schmid, I. 30, 43, 158, 184, 327, 360, 370, 438, 647, 657, II. 427, 472, 475, 481, 555, 716, III. 34, 60, 172.  
Schmidt, II. 33, 44, III. 500, 508.  
Schmoller, II. 78, 415.  
Schmucker (J. G.), I. 96, 123, 126, 170, 207, 325, 327, 525, 637, 680, 682, 688, II. 155, 285, 295, 351, 593, 600, 684, 751.  
Schmucker (S. M.), II. 59.  
Schmucker (S. S.), II. 153, 155, III. 202, 336.  
Schneider, II. 474.  
Schodde, I. 458.  
Schoebel, III. 501.  
Schoetgen, II. 214, 404, 455, 673, 702, III. 83, 418, 571.  
Scholten, I. 436.  
Schott, I. 351, III. 370.  
Schroeder, II. 63, 253, 625.  
Schultetus, II. 212, III. 23.  
Schulz, II. 464.  
Schultz, III. 363.  
Schwenkfeld, I. 54, 119, 571.  
Sclausner, II. 19, 455, 465.  
Scotch Conf. I. 52.  
Scott (Com.), I. 262, 389, 432, II. 51, 62, 106, 213, 218–9, 223, 247, 253, 406, 412, 452, 457, 465, 474, 487, 501, 520, 587, 673, 751, III. 99, 108, 148, 177, 196, 392.  
Scott (Infid.), III. 521.  
Scribner's Monthly, I. 129, 606, II. 430, III. 137, 158, 497–8, 507.  
Sear, II. 401.  
Sears, III. 535.  
Sedgewick, III. 497.  
Seeborn, II. 643, 692.  
Seeborn, III. 270.  
Seely, I. 111, 601, 662.  
Seiss, I. 48, 71, 296, 342, 382, 440, 450, 482, 487, 491, 511, 514, 519, 524, 532–3, 538, 541, 549, 553, II. 22, 28, 33, 144, 206, 211, 265, 282, 285, 292, 299, 317, 322, 325, 335, 346, 355, 367, 393, 403, 421, 430, 433, 450–1, 457, 466, 472, 477, 488, 504, 517, 519, 520, 659, 683, 700–1, 717, 735, 758, III. 24, 46, 94–5, 105, 137, 145, 151, 153, 168–9, 170, 175–6, 177, 186, 195, 202, 228, 233, 239, 241, 276, 304–6, 308–9, 317–8, 320, 334, 371, 374, 380, 385, 461, 561, 589.  
Selden, II. 609, 771.  
Selnecker, II. 282, 292, 317.  
Selwyn, III. 107.  
Semisch, I. 449, 452, 480, 495, 531, II. 303, 445, 511, III. 418.  
Semler, I. 58, 198, 425.  
Seneca, II. 521.  
Senex, I. 658, II. 35.

Septuagint, II. 64, 189, 260, 270, 426, 462, 464, 580, 709, III. 396, 400.  
Sepp, I. 160, II. 188.  
Sermonizer, I. 694.  
Sermons (Univ. Ch.), II. 428.  
Serres, III. 497.  
Service, I. 75.  
Severus, I. 407, 484, 491, 682–3, II. 671–2, 675, 680.  
Seward, I. 645.  
Seyffarth, II. 144.  
Shaftesbury, III. 13.  
Shakespeare, II. 520.  
Sharpe, III. 99.  
Shedd, I. 50, 59, 318, 427, 452, 458, 483, 486, 489, 496–7, 507, 531, 534, II. 78.  
Shefer, III. 147.  
Sheldon, II. 673.  
Shenkel, III. 460, 520, 523–4, 527, 577,—see Schenkel.  
Sherer, I. 62, 182.  
Sherlock, I. 54, 57, 126, 305, III. 399.  
Sherwin, I. 538.  
Shields, III. 510.  
Shimeall, I. 59, 326, 385, 440, 458, 480, 482, 489, 490–1, 495, 497, 505, 515, 524, 534, II. 65, 149, 444, 450, 509, 510, 511, 522, 529, 531, 533, 622, 675, III. 83, 99, 176, 195, 239, 241.  
Shopenhauer, II. 469, III. 441, 475.  
Shubert, III. 500–1.  
Sibylline Books, I. 458, 486, II. 101, 220, 236, 340, 467, 521, 541, 572, 631, 649, 669, 675, 680, 754, 771.  
Sigonius, II. 641.  
Silliman (Anna), II. 453.  
Silliman, I. 300.  
Simeon (R.), II. 131.  
Simon, II. 66, 474, 476.  
Simplicius, II. 521.  
Simpson (Bh.), II. 771.  
Simpson, III. 413, 418.  
Sirr, II. 20, 23, 281, 285, 292, 298, 367, 419, 464, 482, 487, 492, 498, 501, 553, 561, 564, 582, 638, III. 195, 400.  
Sismondi, III. 206.  
Six Letters, III. 76.  
Sleidan, II. 216.  
Smalcald Articles, II. 672, 691.  
Smile, II. 103.  
Smith (Goldwin), II. 157, 726, 746, III. 145, 155.  
Smith's Bib. Dic., I. 56, 96, 114, 216, 296, 505, II. 235, 668–9, 673, 676–7, 680, 687–8–9, 690, 692, 694, 701, 703, 706, 759, III. 20, 301, 365, 423.  
Smith (Key), II. 157, 166, 283, 530, 751, III. 46, 386.  
Smith (T.), II. 498.  
Smith (J. D.), III. 51.  
Smith (On Dan'l.), II. 657, III. 26.  
Smith (Speculations), III. 509.  
Smith (N. Test. His.), I. 484, II. 18, 59.  
Smith (Payne), I. 169.  
Smith (Pye), I. 30, 164, II. 517, III. 415, 425, 497, 501.  
Smith (Jos.), I. 114, 537, III. 37.  
Smith, I. 96, II. 652, 673.  
Smyth, III. 99, 464.  
Smythe, III. 507.  
Smythe (Infid.), III. 147.  
Snell, II. 472, III. 195.  
Snow, I. 618.

Snow (Miss), III. 271.  
Snowden, III. 42.  
Sober Words, III. 145.  
Socrates (His.), I. 425.  
Solomon (R.), II. 457.  
Somerset (Duke of), I. 90, 307, 378, 388, 469, 591, 613, 645.  
Sophocles, II. 520.  
South, I. 145, II. 408.  
Southard, III. 268.  
Southern Churchman, III. 409.  
Spalatin, I. 13.  
Spangenberg, I. 537.  
Sparkes, II. 658.  
Sparry, III. 201.  
Spaulding (Bh.), III. 187.  
Spaulding, I. 542, 691, III. 195.  
Speaker's Com., III. 474.  
Spear, I. 44, III. 124.  
Spectator, I. 380, II. 729, III. 492.  
Speer, III. 274.  
Speiss, III. 152, 505.  
Spence, II. 626.  
Spencer, I. 129, 147, III. 206, 281, 441, 499, 506, 508–9.  
Spencer (Conf. to Augs. Conf.), III. 195.  
Spencer, I. 426, II. 157, 724, 726, 746.  
Spener, I. 54, 124, 531, 540, 552, II. 430.  
Spes Fidelium, III. 312.  
Spicer, III. 145.  
Spinoza, III. 573.  
Spiritism in the Bible, III. 145.  
Spiritualist Conv., I. 95.  
Spiritual Mag., I. 75.  
Spiritual Teleg., III. 124.  
Sprague, II. 751.  
Sprecher, I. 56–7, 74, 81, 89, 98, 124, 129, 166, 326, 401, 417, 427, II. 27, 427, 725, III. 179, 277, 281, 434, 443, 444, 511, 573, 603.  
Spring, I. 63, 70, III. 409, 597.  
Springfellow, II. 101.  
Springfield Republic, III. 141, 202.  
Spurgeon, I. 551, III. 106, 169, 195, 213.  
Stackhouse, I. 465.  
Stahl, I. 129.  
Stange, II. 237.  
Stanley, I. 75, 123, 154, 163, 169, 217, 229, 295–6, 301, 516, II. 118, 261, 505, 637, 679, 736, 769, 771, III. 20, 26–7, 33, 77, 134, 151, 174, 182, 277, 551.  
Starke, I. 30, II. 292, 454, 459.  
Stäudlin, II. 652.  
St. Clair, III. 508.  
Stearns, III. 189.  
Steele, II. 169, 363, 510, III. 235.  
Steir, I. 72, 382, 627, II. 33, 43, 89, 190, 421, 454, 459, 472, 476, 482, 492, 566, 585, 606, III. 23, 94, 106–7, 305–6.  
Stephen, III. 571.  
Stephen (Infid.), III. 155.  
Stephens, III. 471.  
Stephenson, III. 50, 106.  
Steudal, II. 504, III. 515.

Stevenson, I. 54, II. 634, III. 150.  
Stewart (Lects. on Lent), III. 330.  
Stewart (Uns. Univ.), II. 429.  
Stilling, I. 74, II. 290, 399, III. 99, 232.  
Stillingfleet, I. 145, 177, II. 697, III. 430, 501.  
Stockius, II. 212.  
Stockton, III. 313.  
Stolz, II. 474.  
Stone, III. 163–4, 266.  
Storr, I. 43, 72, 251, 280, 314, 344, 370, 556, 680, II. 18, 205, 357, 399, 494, 554, 635–6, 638, III. 304.  
Storrs, III. 201, 269.  
Stowe, I. 70, 77, III. 349, 412.  
Strabo, II. 521.  
Strange, II. 659, 683.  
Strauss, I. 9, 60, 92, 147, 268, 359, 433, II. 191, 559, 723, III. 147, 155, 159, 163, 359, 369, 467, 475, 482–3, 512, 520, 524, 527.  
Ströbel, III. 364.  
Strong, I. 320.  
Stuart, I. 112, 164, 173–4, 297, 300, 323, 450, 480, 489, 490, 529, 540, 677, II. 152, 185, 220, 241, 264–5, 267, 270, 272, 279, 298, 311, 340, 406, 411, 414, 452, 455, 472, 574, 577, 584, 620, 622–3, 647, 663, 665, 669, 675, 680, 683, 706, 743, 753, III. 41, 116, 129, 135, 186, 367, 372, 377.  
Stuckenberg, I. 126, II. 427, III. 138, 337, 516.  
Sturges, III. 65.  
Stutz, III. 498.  
Suddard, III. 187.  
Suetonius, III. 589.  
Suicer, II. 212, 322.  
Summius, II. 66.  
Sumner (Archb.), I. 168.  
Sumner, III. 498.  
Sun, The (N. Y.), I. 54.  
Swartz, II. 628, III. 274.  
Swedenborg, I. 58–9, 114, 118, 174, 290, II. 166, 230, 367, III. 54, 275, 539, 573–4.  
Swift, I. 20.  
Swiss, Ver., II. 317.  
Swormstedt, I. 569, 657, II. 223, 380, 433, 658, 768, III. 99, 150, 163, 274, 373, 378.  
Symington, I. 633.  
Sympson, I. 354.  
Syphers, III. 492.  
Syriac Ver, II. 189, 260, 299, 317, 462, 465, 467, 473, 653, 737, III. 301, 400.  
Syrus (Ephraim), II. 680.  
  
Tacitus, II. 643, III. 589.  
Taine, III. 483.  
Tait, II. 428, III. 499.  
Talbot, III. 107.  
Talitskoi, II. 674.  
Talmage, II. 153, 242, III. 38, 156.  
Talmud, I. 60, II. 261, 270, 313, 404, III. 400, 415, 571.  
Targums, II. 78, 254–5, 259, 266, 270–1, 404, 511, III. 392, 400, 402–4, 416, 423–4.  
Tasso, III. 35.  
Tatian, I. 451, 473, 495.  
Taunton, II. 659, 683.  
Tausend-jährige Reich, Das, III. 203.  
Taylor (Bh.), I. 483, 509, II. 398, 450, III. 78.  
Taylor (Is.), II. 110, III. 54, 211, 346.  
Taylor (Jer.), II. 45, 128, III. 275.  
Taylor (Old Theol.), II. 166, 192.

Taylor (Syntagma), III. 568.  
Taylor (Voice of the Church), I. 450, 482, 521, 524, 534, 536, 611, 682, II. 162, 190, 212, 219, 220, 305, 367, 448, 450, 484, 504, 623, 770, III. 105, 135, 176, 195–6, 241, 317.  
Tazewell, II. 673.  
Teacher, The, III. 141.  
Teelman, II. 22.  
Telegraph, The, III. 154, 577.  
Telesphorus, II. 677.  
Tennyson, II. 746.  
Tergaud, II. 676.  
Terry, II. 427.  
Tertullian, I. 48, 174, 281, 286, 313, 451, 453, 466, 491, 496, 506, 510, 617, 643, 691, II. 215, 250, 259, 277, 287, 297, 398, 400, 450, 463, 467, 482, 483, 523, 525, 565, 648, 670, 681, 694, 708, III. 27, 52, 58, 169, 193, 239.  
Thackeray, II. 594, 616.  
Thamer, I. 119.  
Theirs, I. 81, II. 749.  
Theiss, III. 374.  
Thelwall, III. 148.  
Theocratic Eng. His., III. 15.  
Theodore, II. 701  
Theodore (Mopsuestia), III. 486.  
Theodoret, II. 189, 215, 259, 328, 398, 445, 496, 504, 568, 632, 656, 673, 680, 689, 701, 711, III. 33, 193.  
Theol. Fac. of Dorpat, I. 126, II. 176.  
Theophilus, I. 431, 473.  
Theophylact, I. 568, II. 189, 322, 410, 496, 568, 680, 689.  
Theurer, I. 658.  
Thiersch, I. 639, II. 445, 675.  
Thirlby, I. 452.  
Thirty-two Wonders, III. 145.  
Tholuck, I. 96, 102, 309, 425, 576, II. 72, 290, 435, 445, 468, 480–2, 496, 504, 723, III. 195–6, 278, 501, 515.  
Thomas (Dr.), I. 54, II. 43, 45, 91, 278, 518, 611, 665, 668, 695, 707, III. 26, 41, 50, 84, 88, 142, 148, 260, etc., 274, 339, 373.  
Thomas (Hom. Com.), II. 373.  
Thompson (Archb.), II. 723.  
Thompson, I. 31, 92, 129, 184, 198, 250, 298, 371, 556, 616, 619, 632, 681, II. 231, 236, 298, 401, 630, III. 33, 157, 499, 507, 510.  
Thorndyke, II. 673.  
Thorowgood, II. 66.  
Thorp, I. 285, 540, II. 778.  
Thorpe, III. 195.  
Thorpe (North Myth.), II. 521.  
Thruston, II. 778.  
Thucydides, III. 266.  
Tischendorf, I. 561, 597, II. 66, 121, 185, 278, 295, 301, 548, 608, 683, III. 262, 265, 349, 357.  
Ticknor, II. 751.  
Tillinghast, I. 333.  
Tillotson, I. 452, II. 370, III. 94, 106, 275.  
Tilton, III. 283.  
Time of the End, I. 524, 534, 538, 541, II. 449, III. 105, 176, 195.  
Times-Star, The, I. 118, III. 82, 201.  
Titman, I. 199.  
Tocqueville (De), II. 749, 761.  
Todd, II. 668, III. 374.  
Toland, I. 146.  
Toldoth Jeshu, III. 419.  
Tomlinson, II. 51, 242, 446, 451.  
Toplady, I. 541, II. 485, III. 196.  
Townsend, II. 96, 433, 474.  
Train, II. 723.

Trapp, II. 322.  
Tregelles, I. 73, 679, 681, 694, II. 28, 246, 277, 587, 657–8, 661, 666–9, 679, 683, 687–8, 697, 717, III. 26, 107, 195, 374, 382.  
Trench, I. 98, 568, II. 19, 22, 25, 28–9, 36, 401, 467, 475–6, 668, 679, 696, III. 304–5, 318, 330, 379.  
Triglot, II. 474.  
Troutman, III. 78.  
Trowbridge, III. 509.  
Truth, The, I. 73, II. 28, 702, III. 253, 305–6.  
Truth Seeker, The, III. 522.  
Tübingen Bible, III. 11.  
Tulloch, I. 124, III. 507, 575.  
Turnbull, III. 438.  
Turner, II. 668, 681, III. 498.  
Turretin, I. 210, II. 622–3.  
Tuttle, I. 628, III. 145, 147, 521.  
Twelve Patriarchs, I. 217, 571, II. 235, 313.  
Twenty Reasons, II. 451.  
Twisten, I. 96, 166, III. 428, 487.  
Twisse, I. 531, 535, II. 539.  
Tyerman, I. 117, 539, 540, II. 292, III. 236, 277.  
Tyndale, I. 672, III. 317.  
Tyndall, I. 85, 147, 534, II. 188, 239, 374, 429, 485, 488, 593, 724, 726.  
Tyng, II. 162, 328, 444, 574, 702, III. 78, 106–7, 196, 251, 327, 330.  
Tyso, I. 509, 630, III. 83, 148.

Ubertinus, II. 677.  
Ueberweg, I. 51, 455, 515, 681.  
Uhden, I. 633, 645, III. 583.  
Uhlhorn, I. 96, 479, 518, II. 728, 730.  
Uhlman, I. 119, 698, III. 534.  
Ulhorn, III. 515.  
Ulman, III. 515, 549, 559.  
Ulrici, I. 140, II. 232, III. 440, 498.  
Umbreit, I. 159.  
Underwood, III. 147.  
Universalist Quart., II. 234.  
Universe No Desert, The, III. 446.  
Unseen Universe, I. 96, II. 429.  
Upham, I. 96, II. 236.  
Upham (On Peace), III. 152.  
Urban, III. 33.  
Uri, II. 666.  
Urwick, I. 694, II. 505, 517, III. 134.  
Usher, II. 459, 622, III. 99, 343, 346, 430.  
Usteri, I. 577, II. 445, 486.  
Uzziel, III. 392.

Valentine, I. 451, 491, II. 237.  
Valpy, III. 99.  
Van Ess, II. 474, III. 301.  
Van Laun, II. 395, III. 275.  
Van Mildert, III. 233.  
Van Noorden, I. 376.  
Van Valkenburg, II. 636, 638.  
Vance, I. 396.  
Vares, I. 45.  
Variorum, II. 36–7, 190, 324.  
Varley, II. 779, III. 141.

Vaticanus Cod., II. 191.  
Vaughan, III. 97, 145.  
Vaughen, I. 123, 645, II. 314.  
Venillot, II. 731.  
Vicentius, I. 130.  
Victorinus, I. 451, 491, 496, II. 398, 451, 565, 649, 659, 671, 675, 681, 714, III. 372, 380.  
Vienne and Lyons, Churches of, I. 496, II. 259.  
Vieriri, I. 677, II. 646.  
Vince, I. 98.  
Vincent, III. 498.  
Vinet, I. 146.  
Vint, II. 149.  
Virgil, II. 521.  
Vitalis, I. 491, II. 641.  
Vitranga, I. 246, II. 22, 24, 27, 72, 244, 608, 657, 672, 676, 679, 687, 693, III. 23, 48, 129, 178, 377, 380.  
Voght, III. 501.  
Voght, I. 104, III. 497.  
Volch, III. 88.  
Volck, I. 531.  
Volk, I. 484.  
Volkman, I. 185.  
Volkstaat, II. 780.  
Volney, I. 288.  
Voltaire, I. 169, 288, 306, 426, II. 690, III. 475.  
Voysey, III. 147.  
Vulgate, II. 189, 204, 260, 297–8, 300, 308, 462, 465, 496, 551, 580, 653, 737, III. 301.

Waggoner, I. 180, 563, 579, II. 29, 49, 50, 83, 222–3, 411, 422, 529, 531, 541, 543, 576, 627, 631, 647, III. 41, 50, 88, 164, 212, 266–7, 369.  
Wagner (A.), III. 501.  
Wagner, III. 497–8, 575.  
Wahl, II. 14, 212, 218,  
Wake, I. 487.  
Wakefield, II. 36.  
Walch, I. 126, 427, II. 451, III. 106, 175.  
Waldegrave, I. 58, 64, 161, 312, 417, 456, 694, II. 206, 219, 271–2, 279, 292, 365, 437, 510, 540, 622, 625, 628, III. 46, 135, 168, 183, 233, 235, 255, 328.  
Walker, I. 101, 185, 435, III. 510.  
Wallace, II. 648, III. 144, 276, 497, 500.  
Walley, I. 541.  
Walmsley, II. 708.  
Walsingham, III. 276.  
Wangle, II. 647.  
Warburton, I. 238, 303, 310, 648, II. 442, 498, 672.  
Ward, I. 264, II. 36, 46, 406, III. 179, 195.  
Wardlaw, I. 90, 96.  
Warner, I. 298, III. 33, 51.  
Warren, I. 692, II. 221.  
Warring, III. 498–9.  
Washburn, I. 75, III. 257, 509.  
Wasson, II. 730.  
Waterland, I. 126, 453, III. 346.  
Watson, I. 354, 475.  
Watson (Infid.), III. 147.  
Watts, I. 642, II. 300, 430.  
Watts (Infid.), III. 147.  
Wayland, III. 236.

Waymarks, II. 688, III. 273.  
W. E. B., III. 92.  
Weber, III. 23.  
Webster, II. 476.  
Webster (D.), II. 779, III. 447.  
Webster (On Peace), III. 152.  
Webster and Wilkenson, I. 76, III. 94.  
Wedekind, III. 338.  
Weekly, The (Woodhull's), III. 101.  
Wegschneider, III. 347.  
Weigel, III. 539.  
Weil, II. 759.  
Weisenger, I. 577.  
Weiser, III. 139.  
Weisman, II. 679.  
Weiss, II. 730, III. 147, 515.  
Wells, III. 141.  
Wendle, III. 157.  
Werner, III. 501.  
Wescott, I. 76.  
Wesley (J.), I. 117, 539, II. 292, 367, 412, 427, 430, 435, 446, 457, 474, 484, 488, 521, 549, III. 99, 100, 106, 135, 196, 236, 277.  
Wesley (C.), I. 540, II. 353, 427, 430, 434, III. 196.  
West, I. 125, 482, 489, 515, 524, 538, 551, 553, 555, II. 321, 482, 623, 628, III. 204, 327, 331.  
Westcott, III. 349.  
Western Chr. Advocate, I. 484, 540, 652, II. 565, III. 146.  
Westminster Ass. Annot., II. 214.  
Westminster Conf., I. 110, 124, III. 168.  
Westminster Rev., I. 68, 91, 347, 436, 472, 478, II. 116, 164, 242, 253, 343, 411, 563, 622, 723, III. 36, 48, 146, 180, 187, 278, 437, 468.  
Wetstein, I. 195, 297, II. 220, 368, 405, 454, 521, 627, 674, III. 129, 301, 371.  
Whately, I. 76, 98, 124, 212, 271, 670, II. 94, 123, 282, 401, III. 208, 483.  
Whedon, II. 234.  
Whewell, III. 562.  
Whiston, I. 486, 487, 538, II. 66, III. 99, 148, 399, 501.  
Whitby, I. 36, 262, 450, 464, 472, 482, 484, 548, II. 49, 76, 84, 216, 221, 265, 408, 448, 455, 481, 498, 546, 554–5, 626, 673, III. 39, 177, etc., 239, 346.  
White, I. 527, II. 230, 626, 657, III. 509.  
White (Infid.), III. 447.  
White (Sev. Day-Adv.), III. 142, 150, 163, 263, etc., 265, etc.  
White (U. S. Min.), III. 138.  
Whitfield, I. 540.  
Whiting, I. 541, II. 45, 246, III. 145.  
Whittaker, I. 634, II. 672–3, III. 148.  
Whittle, III. 332.  
Whright, II. 727, III. 206.  
Wichart, III. 501.  
Wieseler, I. 486.  
W. I. G., I. 264.  
Wigand, II. 673.  
Wilberforce, II. 723.  
Wilberforce (Bh.), III. 107.  
Wild, I. 684, II. 67, 153, 206, 695, 764, 778, III. 26, 100, 168, 274.  
Wiley, III. 182.  
Wilkinson, II. 414.  
Williams, I. 127, 622.  
Williams (Bh.), II. 673.  
Williams (Essays), III. 425.



Williams (I.), III. 372.  
Williamson, I. 81, 105–6, 164, 404, 422, 557, II. 29, 50, 233, 469, III. 511.  
Wilson (Dr.), I. 163, 633, 684, II. 241, 314, 564, 683, III. 25, 48, 104, 106, 145, 236, 331, 394, 575.  
Wilson (His.), II. 643.  
Wilson (Isr. Orig.), II. 66.  
Wilson (Pre-His. Man), III. 500.  
Winans, III. 147.  
Winchell, III. 509.  
Winchester (Bh. of), II. 723.  
Winebrenner, I. 536.  
Wines, I. 217, 219, 224, 227–8, 238, 298, 311, II. 100–1, 126, 355, 417, 608, 610, 777–8, 780, III. 16, 430, 432, 592–4.  
Wing, II. 241.  
Winslow, II. 173, 501.  
Winthrop, I. 63, 164, 614, II. 246, 282, 406, 487, 540, 638, III. 179, 195.  
Wirt, I. 536.  
Wisdom, Book of, II. 585.  
Wise, II. 493.  
Wise (Rab.), III. 155, 414.  
Wiseman, III. 498.  
Witnessing Church, III. 256.  
Witsius, I. 320, II. 279, 282, 285, III. 430.  
Wittie, II. 447.  
Wittenberger, The, II. 153, 727, III. 203, 434.  
Wolf, I. 53, II. 66, 471, III. 498.  
Wolf (Miss), III. 135, 236.  
Wolfe, III. 145, 421.  
Wolff, III. 99.  
Wollaston, I. 93.  
Wood, I. 511, 538, II. 488, III. 99, 148, 331.  
Wood (Pre-Mill.), III. 169.  
Woodhouse, I. 548, II. 39, 195, 472, 687, III. 177, 372.  
Woods, I. 76, III. 204.  
Woodward, II. 193, III. 195.  
Woolley, I. 60.  
Woolman, II. 446.  
Woolsey, I. 699.  
Woolston, I. 54.  
Wordsworth, I. 382, II. 322, 334, 625, 628, 646, 741, III. 300, 367, 430, 498.  
World's Salvation, The, III. 256.  
Worman, I. 488, 540, III. 78.  
Worsley, II. 66.  
W. R. D., II. 207.  
Wright, III. 147.  
Wünch, III. 347.  
Wycliffe, I. 123–4, II. 678.  
Wynn, II. 727, III. 53.  
  
York (Archb. of), I. 94.  
Youman, III. 509.  
Youmans, II. 727.  
Young, I. 74.  
Young (B.), III. 271.  
Young (Christ of His.), III. 535.  
  
Zanchius, II. 673.  
Zeno, III. 549.  
Zeisius, I. 21.

Zeltner, II. 191.  
Ziethé, I. 686, III. 23.  
Zimmerman, II. 643.  
Zion's Herald, I. 540.  
Zöckler, I. 138, II. 249, III. 498.  
Zollman, I. 85, III. 497.  
Zoroaster, II. 155.  
Zurich, Divines of, II. 679.  
Zwingli, I. 124–5, 527, 635, 667, II. 216, 672, 679, III. 105.

## INDEX OF SUBJECTS

### The numbers I. II. III. denote the volumes

Abecedarians, I. 55.  
Ability of God, II. 522–3, 552. See Power, Faithfulness.  
Abomination of Desolation, II. 650.  
Abrahamic Covenant, I. 293, etc. See Covenant.  
Abrahamic Covenant, essential, I. 292, 295, 338, etc., II. 137, 144, 444, III. 132, 244, 257, 309, etc., 369, 383, 561, 565.  
Abrahamic Covenant, and kingdom, I. 285, etc. See Cov., Kingdom.  
Abrahamic Covenant, perpetuity of, I. 214, etc. See Cov., Kingdom, Theocracy.  
Abrahamic Covenant, renewed, I. 322, 329. See Cov., the New.  
Abraham's History, III. 432, 492.  
Abuse, personal, III. 231–2.  
Accommodation theory, I. 198, 459.  
Acts, The, III. 358.  
Accountability, III. 529. See Responsibility.  
Adam, Second, I. 572, 614, II. 129, 157, 348, 486, 488, III. 557.  
Adam, Second, destiny of restored, II. 467.  
Adam, Second, dominion of, I. 572, etc., II. 142, 195, 487–8, 581.  
Adam's Colony, II. 112, 468.  
Adoption, I. 211, 403, II. 237, 259, III. 368.  
Advancement in knowledge, I. 16.  
Advent, First, I. 152, II. 342, III. 418, 419.  
Advent, First and Second, I. 242, 282, 365, 385, 626, 671, II. 166, 169, 176, 184, 187, 197, III. 79, 218, 312, 423, 529, 575.  
Advent, Second, III. 59, 61, 245, 299, 377, 398.  
Advent, Second, apost. teaching, I. 471, etc., 478, II. 17, 71, 161, 316.  
Advent, Second, denied, I. 444, 461, II. 166, 343, III. 134–5, 141–2, 160, 165–6, 187, 242, 258, 300, 425, 527, etc.  
Advent, Second, Early belief in nearness, I. 183, 470, 472, 641, 695.  
Advent, Second, explained, I. 473, etc., II. 318. See Interval Stages.  
Advent, Second, interval in, II. 318, 328, 331, 338. See Interval Stages.  
Advent, Second, and kingdom, II. 562, III. 382, 422, 426. See Kingdom, Theocracy, Reign, etc.  
Advent, Second, and the millennium, III. 98.  
Advent, Second, and Mt. Sinai, III. 18, etc., 302, 305.  
Advent, Second, nearness of, I. 471, 477, II. 170, 186, 218, 316, 319, 331, III. 97, 100–1, 102–6, 119, 132–3, 141, 159, 167–8, 180, 182, 384, 424. See Signs.  
Advent, Second, necessary for salvation, III. 316, 352–4, 395, 423, 425, 503, 520, 528, etc., 539, 574, 586. See essential.  
Advent, Second, opinions, II. 164, etc., 168, 343.  
Advent, Second, and overthrow of Jerusalem, II. 34.  
Advent, Second, permanent, II. 342. See Perpetuity of Kingdom, etc.  
Advent, Second, personal, I. 569, 570, 674, II. 76, 86, 139, 156, 164, 180, etc., 189, etc., 208, etc., 217, etc., 347, 365, 410, 412, III. 59, 305, 377, 384–5, 528. See Visible.  
Advent, Second, perverted, II. 165, 220. See spiritualized, death, unbelief, etc.  
Advent, Second, Pre-Millennial, II. 161, etc., 167, 174, etc., 194, 342, 514, III. 345. See Judgeship, Judgment-Day, Reign, Kingdom, Earth renewed, First resurrection, etc.

Advent, Second, precious, I. 249, 340, 385, 467, 477, 580, 695, II. 74, 155, 160, 167, 196–7, 388, 402, 411, 444, 513, 590, 598, 735, 737, 777, III. 141, 167–8, 170, 218, 309, 312, 314, 316, 319, 326, 330, 354, 384, 449, 451–2, 457, 528–9, 539, etc., 575–6. See Hope, Kingdom, Theocracy, Salvation, Redemption, etc.

Advent, Second, prominence of, III. 167, 299, etc., 310, 313, 315, 317, 321, 354, 381, 384, 529.

Advent, Second, refreshing and restitution, II. 463–4–5.

Advent, Second, spiritualized, III. 179, 300, 527, etc. See death, perversions, unbelief, etc.

Advent, Second, stages of, II. 315, 318, 331–2, 418, 700, III. 18, 102, 113, 133, 159, 160, 164, 302, etc., 305, 307.

Advent, Second, and time, III. 96, 308. See Chronology, Time, Signs.

Advent, Second, visible, III. 182, 299, etc., 305. See personal, visible.

Advent, Second, world's conversion, III. 136, 172, 190–1, 381. See Conversion of the world.

Adventists, III. 11, 114. See History of the Doctrine.

Adventists, Seventh-Day, I. 536, II. 79, 323, 602–3, 575, III. 142, 163–4, 211, 263, etc., 339.

Advents, two future, II. 190.

Advocates, Pre-Millennial, I. See History of Chiliasm in Vol. 1, p. 450, etc., and III. 116, 135, 151, 153, 179, 194–5, 199, 200, 232, 238–9, 248.

Advocates, Jewish, III. 408–9. See Jewish belief.

Agag, III. 403.

Age and ages, II. 408, 411, 412, 425.

Age, end of the, II. 420, etc., 424, III. 587.

Age, evil, III. 184, 188.

Age, Father of the coming, II. 426.

Ages, King of, II. 411, 412.

Age and resurrection, II. 422.

Age, Solomonian, II. 524.

Ageda, III. 425.

Agrarian Law, the, III. 596.

Agreement in outlines, I. 491.

Aiön, meaning of, II. 421, 424, 514.

Air theory, the, II. 532–3.

Albigenses, I. 324, 521, II. 265, III. 174.

Alexandrian Interpretation, I. 51, 59, 338, 499, 507, II. 214, 398. See Interpretation.

Alexandrian Philosophy, III. 187.

All, usage of, I. 379, II. 363, 511, 513, 549.

Allegorical interpretation, I. 50, 511. See Interpretation.

American Chiliastic advocates, I. 543.

Anabaptists, I. 44, 118, 342, 529, 532, 534, 552, 601, 639, II. 103, 203, 216, 573, 637, III. 11, 51, 70, 175, 270.

Analogy, III. 343, etc.

Analogy, of Faith, II. 512, 521.

Ancient of Days, the, III. 25–6.

Angel of the Churches, III. 378.

Angelic Brethren, I. 54.

Angelic communication, III. 446.

Angelic influence, II. 619, 620–1.

Angelic rule, II. 598.

Angels, coming of, II. 176–7.

Angels, fallen, III. 188.

Angels, judged, II. 620.

Angels, ministrations of, II. 618, etc.

Anglo-Israelism, II. 66.

Animals, deliverance of, II. 483, etc.

Ann Lee, I. 204, 552.

Anointed, God's, III. 540.

Anointed, Saints, II. 579, 582.

Anointing with oil, III. 390.

Anonymous Chiliastic writers, I. 547.

Antagonism, III. 231. See Perversions, Unbelief.

Anthropomorphism, III. 573.

Antichrist, I. 654, 682, II. 105, 183, 208, etc., 221, 326, 328, 377, 654–5, 656, 658, 668, 691, III. 134, 156, 160, 162, 188, 586.  
Antichrist, and army, II. 764–5.  
Antichrist, and cause of war, II. 759.  
Antichrist, characteristics of, II. 691, 698, etc., 712, 721, 728, 750, 758.  
Antichrist, destruction of, II. 713, 740, 766–7–8.  
Antichrist, development of, III. 509.  
Antichrist, history of views, II. 670, etc., 680, etc., 690, etc.  
Antichrist, march of, II. 760–2.  
Antichrist, meaning of, II. 696–7.  
Antichrist, miracles of, III. 161, 163.  
Antichrist, personal, II. 679, etc., 718.  
Antichrist, power of, II. 712, 740, 751, etc., 765  
Antichrist, preparatory tendencies, II. 720, etc., 748, etc., 770.  
Antichrist, revelation of, II. 700, 750.  
Antichrist, to whom applied, II. 673, etc., 680, etc.  
Antichrist, various applications of prophecy, II. 683, etc., 687, etc., 691, etc.  
Antichrist, worship of, III. 161  
Antiochus Epiphanes, I. 677, II. 249, 650, 656–7.  
Apocalypse, the, III. 366, etc., 382, etc.  
Apocalypse, canonicity denied, III. 367, 382.  
Apocalypse, fulfilment of, III. 133.  
Apocalypse, how interpreted, II. 715.  
Apocalypse, interpretation of, III. 371, etc., 378, etc.  
Apocalypse, reception of, I. 484, II. 264.  
Apocryphal books, I. 446, 486, II. 236, III. 572, 669, 675.  
Apologies, abject, I. 492.  
Apologetics, concessions of, I. 188, 460.  
Apology A. C., I. 532.  
Apology for writing, II. 732–3, 738–9, 745.  
Apostasy, I. 102, II. 689, 691, III. 119.  
Apostles, how quote prophecy, III. 185.  
Apostles, and Kingdom, I. 77, 433, 436, 438, 443, 445, 459, 471. See Kingdom, theocracy.  
Apostolic attitude, I. 274, 280, 479, 695, II. 17, 19, 161.  
Apostolic creed, I. 530.  
Apostolic brethren, II. 676.  
Apostoolians, I. 537.  
Argumentation, how conduct, III. 243–4, see Preface.  
Ark, the typical, II. 487.  
Armageddon, II. 762–3, III. 24.  
Armies, standing, III. 149.  
Armies, the two, II. 764–5.  
Armillus, II. 218.  
Articles, Smalcald, I. 532.  
Arts and Sciences in Mill, II. 147.  
Asceticism, I. 501.  
Asiatismus, I. 425.  
Asmoneans, II. 60.  
Astronomical objections, II. 579, III. 562–3.  
Assurance, III. 359, 475.  
Assyrian, the, II. 714.  
Athanasian Creed, I. 532.  
Atonement, III. 437. See Christ's death, blood.  
Augsburg Confession, I. 123, 531–2, 637, 666, III. 175, 176, 202–3.  
Awake, usage of, II. 256, 258.  
  
Babylon, II. 707, III. 142, 160, 272.  
Babylon, Jewish return from, II. 59, 83, 89.

Balaam's prophecy, III. 401, etc.  
 Baptism of the Holy Ghost, III. 64, etc., 464–5, 598.  
 Baptism of fire, III. 80, etc.  
 Baptism of the Holy Ghost and fire, II. 595, 613.  
 Baptism of the Holy Ghost and fire, limited, III. 81.  
 Baptist Confession, I. 531. See Bunyan's Confession.  
 Baptists, I. 687.  
 Baptists, Seventh-Day, III. 11.  
 Baptists, Faith of, III. 135.  
 Barbourism, III. 269. See Barbour.  
 Barchocheba, I. 469.  
 Barkers, I. 54.  
 Barren woman, II. 130, etc.  
 Battle of the great Day, II. 751, etc., 767, etc. See War.  
 Beaconsfield, Lord, II. 55, III. 148.  
 Beast, human government, III. 12, 15.  
 Beds, of Psl. 149:5, II. 615.  
 Belgic Confession, I. 531.  
 Begotten, the first, II. 183, 190, 257–8, 300, 303, 477.  
 Believer, characteristic of, III. 322.  
 Believers, III. 76, 78, 142, 271, 339.  
 Believers, judgment of, II. 385, etc., 389, etc.  
 Berlin, III. 157, 201.  
 Bible, book for the people, I. 116. See Scripture.  
 Bible, beginning and ending of, II. 434.  
 Bible, to be reverently studied, I. 117.  
 Bible, and science, the, III. 498. See Science.  
 Bigotry, I. 417, 465, 481, 550, etc., 635, 640, 653, II. 103, 226, 309, 333, III. 139, 142, 234, 261, 273–4, 275, etc., 327, 338–9, 378.  
 See Charity, lack of.  
 Birth, usage of, II. 257, 259, 300, 477.  
 Birth, future, III. 80.  
 Blessings forfeited and restored, I. 106, 626, II. 128, 141, etc., 146–9, III. 455, 586.  
 Blessings future, III. 453, 455–6, 461, etc. See Spiritual and Temporal blessings,  
 Blood of Jesus, III. 431.  
 Bockelson, III. 178.  
 Body, the, II. 320.  
 Body, resurrection of, II. 228, etc., 236, 239, 250, 304, 308.  
 Body, resurrection of, denied, II. 230, 272.  
 Body, spiritual, III. 464.  
 Bohemian, Prot., I. 521.  
 Bourignan, Antoinette, I. 54, 74.  
 Bozrah, III. 22, 24.  
 Brethren, the (Dunkards), I. 536.  
 Bride, the, II. 132, 324, III. 39, 301, 305.  
 Brooklyn, III. 138, 157.  
 Brothers, R., II. 112.  
 Büchnerism, III. 291. See Büchner.  
 Bunyan's Confession, I. 536, 687. See Bunyan.  
  
 Cabala, I. 48.  
 Call of the Gentiles, I. 211, 223, 392, 394, 396, etc., 399, 402, 404, 408, etc., II. 68, III. 526.  
 Camisards, III. 70, 270.  
 Canaan, no type, III. 61.  
 Canon, the, III. 363–4.  
 Captive, usage, II. 254.  
 Carcass, the, II. 320.  
 Carnality, charge of, II. 343, 436, 443–5, 540, 571, 604, III. 80, 229, 230, 450, 460–1, 556, 589.

Catastrophism, II. 428–9.  
Cathari, II. 676, III. 74.  
Catholic Apostolic Church. I. 536, 554, II. 317, 324, 568, III. 28, 78, 271.  
Cedars, II. 580.  
Cerinthus, I. 443, 465–6, 485, III. 232.  
Changes, future, III. 29. See Blessings, Mill., New Heavens and New Earth, Reign, etc.  
Charity, I. 10, II. 226.  
Charity, lack of, III. 139, 142, 144, 234, 274, 378. See Bigotry, Persecution.  
Chastening, why, II. 590, 744.  
Chicago, III. 138, 157.  
Child-bearing, future, II. 146.  
Children of the Day, II. 410.  
Children of God, II. 298.  
Children of saved, III. 262.  
Chiliasm, III. 326. See Chiliastic history, Millennium.  
Chiliasm, founded on the Covenants, I. 326. See Covenants.  
Chiliastic history, I. 450, 458, 461, 465, 480, etc., 490, etc., 494, etc., 498, 513, 524, 545, 554, 641, 644, 665.  
Chiliasts, apostles, I. 267, 443, 449, 494, 497,  
Chiliasts, early Church, I. 318, 324, 365, 449, 458, 462, 480, 490, 494, etc., 498, etc., II. 161, etc.  
Christadelphians, I. 480, 537, II. 45, 278, 621, 634, 674, III. 11, 142, 260, etc., 339.  
Christ, ability of, III. 72, 182, 354, 359, 366, 395, 411, 473, 514, etc., 533, 564. See power of,  
Christ, All in all, III. 579, 601.  
Christ, appearance of, II. 560.  
Christ, army of, II. 764, 766.  
Christ, body of, III. 578.  
Christ, controverted, I. 467.  
Christ, Church and the, I. 596. See Church.  
Christ, David's Son, III. 370–1, 537, 557, 559, 565, 570. See Davidic Covenant.  
Christ, Davidic relationship retained, I. 339, 346, 352, 359.  
Christ, death of, I. 383, III. 420, 438, 480–3, 564, 571.  
Christ, Deliverer, III. 182–4, 188, 194, 209, 210, 213, 214, 294, 359, 420–1, 429. See temporal deliverer.  
Christ, dishonoring of, III. 543, 552, 577, 589.  
Christ, divine, I. 539, etc., 562, etc., II. 187, III. 354, 356, 415, etc., 420, etc., 424, 483, 530, etc.  
Christ, divine-human, I. 560. etc., 565, II. 123, 199, 633, 700, III. 415, etc., 447, 467, 477, etc., 512, 530, etc., 537, etc., 552, 593, 601.  
Christ, enemies of, I. 579, 766. See Antichrist.  
Christ, essential, I. 78, 333.  
Christ, explained, III. 349, etc., 448. See meaning.  
Christ, exalted, III. 403, 531–2, 542, 552–3, 602. See greatness, power, etc.  
Christ, faithfulness of, III. 542.  
Christ, foreknowledge of, III. 485.  
Christ, Fulfiller, I. 329, II. 152.  
Christ, greatness of, I. 31, II. 582, 766, III. 427, 438–9, 533, 553, 576. See divine, perfect, reign, etc.  
Christ, greatness of His work, III. 536, 550, etc. See Creation, Redemption, Restitution, Salvation, etc.  
Christ, glorified in His Saints, II. 596.  
Christ, glorious, I. 249. See appearance, exalted, etc.  
Christ, honoring of, III. 214, 535, 552, etc.,  
Christ, the Hope, III. 310, 578–9.  
Christ, humanity of, III. 538–9, 541, 552–3, 555, 557, etc., 560, 564–5. See divine-human. Infallible Head, III. 550–1.  
Christ, inheritance of, II. 773, III. 34, 37, 49, 463, 586. See Davidic Covenant, David's throne, Inheritance of Jesus.  
Christ, interest in His person, III. 130, 153, 295, 349, 356, 513, 535, 537, 554.  
Christ, Jewish King, I. 427, II. 94, 205.  
Christ, Kingdom of, I. 414. See inheritance, kingdom, theocracy, Davidic Covenant, reign, etc.  
Christ, King of kings, II. 578. See supremacy, etc.  
Christ, kingly office not in ministry, II. 597–8.  
Christ, knowledge of time, III. 93–4.  
Christ, law, and the, I. 373.

Christ, lives of, III. 560, 580.

Christ, marriage of, III. 39, etc. See Marriage.

Christ, meaning of, I. 385, 441, 447, 569, II. 180, 556–7, III. 228, 350, 567, etc., 569, etc.

Christ, miracles of, III. 472–3, 479, 514, 521.

Christ, miracle-working, I. 91, 93, 97, II. 156. See supernatural, miraculous, power, etc.

Christ, name perverted, III. 515, 568, etc.

Christ, no writer, I. 271–2, 627.

Christ, offices of, III. 584.

Christ, perfect, I. 584, 701, II. 307, 431, 433, 536, III. 315, 354, 356, 364, 411, 419, 420, 438, 454, 475, 479, 514, etc., 531, 533, 535, 550, 596, 600. See divine, infallible head, etc.

Christ, personally present, II. 533, 561, 563, 766. See Son of Man, visibility, epiphany, parousia.

Christ, power enforced, when, III. 172, 453, 529.

Christ, pre-existence of, III. 538.

Christ, Priest, II. 601, etc.

Christ, Priesthood of, III. 191, 456.

Christ, prophet like Moses, III. 28, 426.

Christ, Redeemer, III. 449, etc., 453–4, 529. See redemption, salvation, curse, evil, etc.

Christ, reign of, II. 504, 532, 536, 561, 768, III. 213, 370, 539, 543, 548, 550, 553, 555, 586. See supremacy, Theocratic King, Theocracy, kingdom, Reign of the saints, etc.

Christ, reign perpetual, II. 630, etc. See kingdom, Theocracy, Perpetuity, etc.

Christ, rejoicing, III. 602.

Christ, representative of God, III. 537, etc.

Christ, Restorer, I. 250, II. 76, 78, 152, etc., 186, 195, 307, 430–1, 466, 468, 472, 486, III. 454, 473, 478–9, 494, 515. See Blessings forf. and restor.

Christ, resurrection of, III. 438, 482–3, 514, 523, 553.

Christ, sinless, III. 533, etc. See perfect.

Christ, sin-removing, I. 105, 333. See curse, evil, etc.

Christ, Son of Man, I. 559, 565, etc., 577, 581–2, 614, II. 167, 180, 223, 327, 341, 346–7, 351–2, 355, 374, 563, III. 553–4. See humanity.

Christ, Stone, the, I. 676, 683.

Christ, supernatural king, I. 80, 91, 559, 569, 700, II. 177, 188, 307. See Supernatural, Miracles.

Christ, supremacy of, II. 618, 767. See King of kings, reign, etc.

Christ, Theocratic King, I. 231, 281, 351–2, 376, 447, 559, 563, 565, 597, 701, II. 557, 560, 766, III. 353–4, 366, 403, 429, 434, 438–9, 447, 456, 475, 479, 512, 514, etc., 517, 530–3, 537, 541, 550, 558, 564, 570, 575, 601–2. See Theocracy.

Christ, temporal deliverer, I. 273, 384, II. 766, etc., III. 425–6, 457, 542.

Christ, truthfulness of, III. 58, 421, 519.

Christ, unchangeable, II. 600, III. 538, etc., 557, etc.

Christological question, the great, III. 512, etc., 537, etc.

Christs, false, II. 758.

Christian system, II. 638.

Christianity, changes of, I. 45.

Christianity, misinterpreted, I. 78. See Unbelief.

Chronology, II. 657, 665, 717, etc., 774, III. 92, etc., 96. etc., 98, etc., 102, etc., 104, 197, 308. See Time.

Chronology, and Sabbatism, II. 459.

Church, Broad the, III. 122, 207, 281, 468.

Church, Christian, I. 405, 447, 499, 513, 592, 596, 609, 665, 671, 684.

Church, complete, II. 602.

Church, and Daniel, I. 672, etc.

Church, divisions of, III. 196.

Church, early doctrine of, I. 318, 365, 624, 641, 644, 658, II. 348, 511, 525, 539, III. 38–9, 58, 132, 169, 171, 199, 222, 229, 239, 245, 249, 250, 282, 296, 311, 317, etc., 322, 345–6, 413, 461, 486, 502, 523, 534, 572, 579, 585.

Church, establishment of, III. 526. See Dispensation, design of, and Church Christian.

Church, God of, I. 536.

Church, government, III. 169, 335.

Church, Headship of, I. 596.

Church, Kingdom, and, I. 359, 363, 389, 431–3–7, 469, 471, 499, 505–8, 582–9, 591–3–6, 601–6–9, 611, 613, etc., 618, 632–4–8, 641–4–7, 653–5, 662, 671, 684, 690, II. 17, 20, 23, 27, 30–2, 35, 39, 56, 90, 94, 100, 106, 558, III. 180–1–2, 223, 253, 282, 296,

370–1, 392, 422, 483, 503, 575, 582–3–5.

Church, Kingdom, and, not synonymous, I. 632, III. 585. See the preceeding and Kingdom.

Church, name of, III. 196.

Church, New Jerusalem, and, III. 39, 40.

Church, preparatory, III. 381, 383, 545. See Dispensation, design of.

Church, present condition of, I. 617, 634, 638, 652, 687, II. 163, 493, III. 117, 118, 119, 183–4, 188, 202, 210, 282, 335, 381, 383, 498.

Church, State of, I. 395, 653, II. 775, III. See present condition.

Church, State, and, I. 207, 240, 266, 348, 651, 663, II. 97–8, 117, 119, 576, 600, 607, 651, 663, III. 14, 16, 83, 338, 462, 545, 551, 582, 591, 595–6.

Church theocracy, no, III. 545. See Theocracy.

Church unbelief, and, III. 116, 217, etc., 248, etc., See Unbelief, Perversions, Contradictions, etc.

Church wealth of, III. 129.

Churches, the seven, III. 377, etc.

Cincinnati, III. 157, 201.

City of God, I. 300, 508, 615. See Augustine.

Cities, condition of, III. 131, 138–9, 144, 156–7, 196, 201.

Clay and iron, III. 131.

Cleansing of the Sanctuary, II. 115.

Clericalism, I. 640, III. 378.

Cloeter, II. 112,

Clouds, in, II. 314.

Clouds, of heaven, II. 175, 187, 223.

Colony, Adams, II. 112, 468.

Colonization schemes, II. 88, 468.

Colossians, III. 363.

Coming One, the, II. 183, 191, 561, III. 384–5.

Commentators, Chiliastic, I. 545, etc,

Commentators, testimony of, II. 213.

Commission, the, III. 191–2.

Communism, II. 724, III. 154.

Comparative theology, III. 504–5.

Concessions, futile, II. 510.

Concessions, to unbelief, I. 14.

Condemnatory, doctrine, II. 196.

Conditional, promises not, II. 47, 74, 79.

Conditional, prophecy, how, I. 176, II. 48.

Confederation, II. 326.

Confederation, the last, II. 105, 752, 754, etc., 757, etc. 760, 763, III. 13, 160, 162, 205, 293–4, 394, 396. See War, Persecution, Trouble.

Conferences, Chiliastic, I. 554, III. 130, 153, 169, 204, 222, 263, 327, 332.

Confession of Peter, I. 441.

Confessional exclusiveness, I. 128, 526, 532.

Confessional teaching, I. 492, 518, 527, 530, 532.

Confessions, III. 197, 281–2. See Creeds.

Conflagration of Peter, II. 506, etc., 510, etc.

Conflict of Bible and Science, III. 498, 507–9.

Conscience, I. 134, III. 285.

Consolation, Day of, II. 464.

Consolation, of Israel, II. 143, 299.

Constantine, I. 505.

Continuist interpretation, III. 372.

Contradictions, II. 170, 218, 252, 268, 271–2, 293, 302, 514, 551, III. 103–4, 182, 187, 193, 311, 575. See Perversions.

Controversial writers, I. 547–8.

Controversy, God's, II. 742, etc.

Controversy, with Jews, no, III. 350. See Jews.



Conversion, Jewish, I. 281, II. 189, 463, 471. See Jews.

Conversion, of the world, I. 394, II. 155, 732, 736, 745, 751, 770, III. 119, 134, 136, 143, 171, etc., 186, etc., 189, etc., 196, 202, 210, 212, etc., 255–6, 308, 381, 587.

Conversion, of the world, and the early Church, III. 171–3.

Conversion, of the world, and the Reformers, III. 175–7.

Conversion, of the world, and the Sec. Advent, III. 172, 136, 190–1, 381.

Corinthians, Epistles of, III. 362.

Cosmos, II. 33.

Council, of Rheimsburg, II. 672.

Councils, I. 518.

Covenanters, II. 778.

Covenant, Abrahamic, III. 420. See Abrahamic.

Covenant, Davidic. See Davidic Covenant.

Covenant, how changed, I. 324, 333–4.

Covenant, foundation of faith, II. 444, III. 132, 244, 257, 369, 383, 561, 564–5, 600.

Covenant, foundation of hope, III. 309, etc., 365, 383.

Covenant, kingdom based on, I. 285, 293, 325, 328, 334, 339, 348, 393, 422, 427, 504, 565, II. 53, 79, 161, 340, 346–7. See Davidic Covenant, Kingdom.

Covenant, manner of fulfilment, III. 420, 453.

Covenant, misconceptions of, I. 330, 340, II. 83.

Covenant, New, the, I. 322, etc., 329.

Covenant, with the Jews, II. 657, 664.

Covenants and Gospels, III. 350.

Creation delivered, II. 178, 466, 477, 479, etc., III. 587. See New Heavens and New Earth, etc.

Creation of man, III. 496.

Creation of woman, III. 431, etc.

Creation six days of, II. 458, 469.

Creator, the, III. 510, etc.

Creature, the, II. 480, etc.

Credibility of Scripture, III. 467.

Credulity, I. 452, II. 99, 239, III. 291. See Faith of unbelievers.

Creeds, Augsburg Conf., I. 123, 531–2, 637, 666, III. 175, 176, 202–3.

Creeds, Apostolic, I. 530.

Creeds, Apology, A. C., I. 532.

Creeds, Articles, of Smalcald, I. 532.

Creeds, Athanasian, 532.

Creeds, Baptists, I. 531. See Bunyan.

Creeds, Belgic, I. 531, II. 678.

Creeds, Bohemian, II. 678.

Creeds, Conf. Helvitia, I. 532, III. 194,

Creeds, Conf. of Edward VI., I. 531, 534.

Creeds, Catechism of Edward VI., I. 531.

Creeds, Cath. Apost. Church, I. 536.

Creeds, Free Chr. Church (of Italy), I. 536.

Creeds, Nicene, I. 530.

Creeds, "Second Adventist, I. 536.

Creeds, Westminster, I. 531–2, II. 220, III. 175–6, 202–3.

Creeds, value of, I. 124, etc.

Creeds, how enforced, I. 129, 530.

Creeds, teaching of, I. 493, 530, 532.

Creeds, Kingdom, and, I. 616.

Criticism, higher and lower, III. 470.

Cross, efficacy of, III. 455–6.

Crowned, saints when, II. 579.

Crowned, Paul, II. 579, 582.

Cup of the New Test., I. 327.

Curry, I. 204.

Curse, the, II. 488, etc., 492–3, 517. See Sin, Evil.

Curse, effects, III. 128, 152, 184, 206.

Curse, deliverance from, See Blessings forfeited and restored, Evil removed, Creation delivered, New Heavens and New Earth, Paradise, etc.

Damasus, I. 520.

Daniel, III. 490.

Daniel's resurrection, II. 248.

Darbyites, I. 536, III. 271. See Believers, Plymouth Brethren.

Darkening of the sun and moon, III. 151, 164.

Darkness, usage of, II. 256.

Dates, chronological, II. 657, 665, 774, III. 99, 100, 102, 104. See Chronology, Time.

Darwinism, III. 291. See Darwin, Huxley, Tyndall.

David El-Roy, II. 203.

David key of, II. 205.

David's Son. See Christ, Davidic Cov.

Davidic age, II. 524.

Davidic Covenant, kingdom based on, I. 285, 313, 339, 565, 578, II. 51, 71, 341, III. 224, 244, 296, 370–1, 565.

Davidic Covenant, how changed, I. 316, 338, 347, 427, 499, 509, 514, 571, 583, 649, II. 67, 79, 83, 90, 95, 99, 161, 199, etc., 204, etc., 340, 347. See Spiritualizing, etc.

Davidic throne, Jesus inherits, I. 199, etc. 347, etc., 355. See, Inheritance, Covenant, etc.

Davidic throne, restoration of, I. 190, 270, 279, 282, 339, 343, 347, 350, 365, 372, 420, 422, 429, 441, 557, 565, 570, 578, 580, 598, 613, 627, II. 49, 51, 58, 76, 78, 138, 179, 189, 200, 341, 347, 439, 466, 532–3, 713, 744, 760, III. 43, 49, 51, 296, 354, 359, 392, 399, 422, 425, 460–2, 517, 528, 575.

Davidic kingdom and the theocracy identical, I. 234, 344, 348, 390, 395, 563, 565, 664, II. 97, 120, 124, 187, 349. See Theocracy and Kingdom.

Davidic kingdom divine nature of, I. 348, 563, 565, 699, II. 75, 269. See Spiritual.

Davidic kingdom no type, II. 524.

Day, battle of the great. See Battle.

Day, children of the, II. 410.

Day, of Consolation, II. 464.

Day, of Judgment, II. 358, 362, etc., 365, 367, etc., 383, 409, 516, III. 245, 586.

Day, the dark, III. 68, 164.

Day, literal, fulfilment, II. 686, 717, 755–6.

Day, the Lord's, III. 95.

Day, of the Lord Jesus, II. 87, 183, 190, 210, 368–9, 409, 410, III. 587.

Day, man's, II. 412.

Day, morning of the, II. 87, 316, 414, etc., III. 587.

Day, scriptural usage of, I. 476, II. 365–6, 368.

Day, year, II. 686, 717, 755–6.

Days, the Ancient of, III. 25–6.

Days, end of, II. 424.

Days, of heaven, II. 466.

Days, the last, II. 195, 301, 336, 367, 421, 423.

Days, of Noah and Lot, III. 112, 123–4, 133, 185, 297.

Days, prophetic, III. 99.

Days, six of creation, II. 458, 469.

Days, twenty-three hundred, III. 99.

Days, twelve hundred and sixty, II. 755–6.

Dead, extravagantly eulogized, II. 395.

Dead, resurrection of. See Resurrection.

Death of Jesus, efficacy of, III. 420. See Cross.

Death of Jesus, sublimity of, III. 480–1.

Death an enemy, II. 170–2, 244, 306, 395, III. 59, 61, 300, 312.

Death not the coming of Jesus, II. 170–3, 395.

Death introduced, II. 158, 228, III. 501.

Death in Millennial age, II. 148.

Death shadow of, III. 389.

Degrading, II. 552.

Degrading, of the Christ, II. 638, 743. See also, Christ, dishonoring of.

De Gerson, John Charlier, I. 56.

Degrees, II. 389, 391, 610. See Rank, Kings, Reward, etc.

Definitions of the kingdom, I. 39, 147, 181, 195, 690.

Deliverer. See Christ deliverer, Temporal deliverance.

Deliverance and the morning, II. 416.

Deluge, extent of, III. 501.

Demoniacal possessions, III. 79.

Demonology, III. 145.

Denominations, some in, Chiliastic, I. 537, 542, etc., 553.

Depravity, human, great, I. 13, 144, 161. See Antichrist, persecution, war, wickedness.

Depravity, future, II. 748, 750, 772.

Design, proof from, III. 510.

Desire, the, of women, II. 652.

Destiny of the saints, II. 593–6, III. 72, 446–7, 591–3, 600. See reign, priesthood.

Destructionists, III. 269.

Detention of the saints, II. 394, etc., 397, etc.

Development theory, I. 113, 199, 339, 460, 598, 623, 642, 658, etc., III. 134, 143, 146, 156, 173, 183–4, 207–8, 227, 237, 257, 311, 346, 362, 370, 382–3, 484, 520, 560.

Devil, works of destroyed, III. 454.

Devils, doctrines of, III. 123.

Dew, usage, II. 418.

Differences, III. 272–3.

Differences, in the Church. I. 634.

Differences, of interpretation. See Interpretation.

Differences, in view, I. 525.

Dignity of man, III. 434.

Diseases removed, II. 145.

Discernment, spiritual, I. 52.

Disciples, how preached the kingdom, I. 182, 253, 274, 443, 436, 438, 443, 445, 449, 471, II. 19. See Kingdom. Theocracy.

Disciples, knew the kingdom, III. 528. See Preaching.

Divine and Divine-Human. See Christ.

Divine Purpose, the, III. 287, 295–6, 340, 347, 371, 440, 454, 469, 475, 482, 487, 491, 493, 504, 515, 520, 593, 597, 600. See Covenant, Dispensation, Plan, etc.

Divisions of the Church, III. 196.

Dispensation, design of, I. 587, 590, 598, 600, 617, 635, 642, II. 203, 224, 227, 588, 590–1, 596, 778, III. 96, 181, 187–8, 192–3, 200, 204, 208–9, 211, 216, 238, 517.

Dispensation, future, II. 344, 367, 370, 407, 410, 423, etc., III. 31, 72, 120, 293–4, 456, 510, 585. See Day of the Lord Jesus, Judgment Day, World to Come, Restitution, Ages, etc.

Docetism, I. 501, II. 539.

Doctrine, advocates of our, III. 135. See His. of Chiliasm.

Doctrine, basis, of I. 65–6, II. 19.

Doctrine, condemnatory, II. 196.

Doctrine, diversity of, I. 15. See Perversions, Differences.

Doctrine, early Church, I. 318, 658, II. 19. See His. Chiliasm.

Doctrine, early Fathers, III. 406–7. See His. Chiliasm.

Doctrine, Jews. See Jewish belief.

Doctrine, miracles, I. 101. See Miracles.

Doctrine, necessary, III. 226.

Doctrine, of the kingdom perpetuated, I. 480, 675, II. 124.

Doctrine, of the kingdom changed, I. 60, 147, 368, 370, 411, 423, 459, 499, 509, 513, 524, 598, 602, 605, 611, 621, 626, etc., 632, 638, 644, 647, 655, 659, 662, 685, 690.

Doctrine, perversion of, I. 510, 511. See Perversions.

Doctrine, progress of, I. 113, 658.

Doctrine, religion, and, I. 111.

Doctrine, our, a solvent of difficulties, III. 406, etc., 430, etc., 476, etc.  
Domination of Gentiles. See Gentiles.  
Dominion and the morning, II. 415.  
Dominion of the Second Adam, I. 572, etc., II. 142, 195, 487–8, 581.  
Domitian and believers, I. 468.  
Duchoborzius, I. 54, III. 70.  
Dust, usage, I. 256.  
Duty of Scripture students, I. 16.  
Duty violated, III. 166.

Eagles, the, II. 320, 322, 580.  
Early belief in speedy Second Advent. See Sec. Advent.  
Earnest, the, III. 213, 287, 450.  
Earth, desirable, II. 432, etc., 436, 444.  
Earth, and covenant, II. 432, etc., 434, 445, 516.  
Earth, destruction of by fire, II. 427, etc., 516, 521.  
Earth, destruction of by freezing, II. 428–9.  
Earth, inherited, II. 434, 443–6, 480, 501, 504, 514, 531–3, III. 38, 62, 585–6. See Inheritance, Reign, New Heavens and New Earth, etc.  
Earth, perpetuity of, II. 427, etc., 513, etc. III. 587. See Perpetuity of the race and of the kingdom.  
Earth, perpetuity of, advocates, II. 430, etc., 432, 445, 480.  
Earth, perpetuity of, concessions, II. 430, 480, 516.  
Earth, place of the kingdom, I. 35, 348, 365, 402, 573, 643, 660, 669, II. 13, 33, 117, 124, 144–5, 156, 159, 251, 263, 305, 359, 570, etc., 547, etc., 596, 617, III. 32, 49, 51, 60, 62. See Kingdom, Reign, Inheriting, etc.  
Earth, redeemed, II. 432, etc., 437, 514. See Creation, Restitution, Evil, Curse, New Heavens and New Earth, and related subjects.  
Earth, renewed, II. 148, 178, 499, etc., 524, etc.  
Earth, smallness of, III. 562.  
Earth, usage, II. 497, etc., 499, etc.  
East, kings of the, II. 764, III. 27.  
East, righteous man of the, III. 27.  
East, usage, III. 27.  
Ebionism, I. 486, III. 40.  
Eden, III. 51.  
Eden no type, III. 61.  
Edom, II. 62, 194, III. 22, 24.  
Education, secular, III. 131, 158, 206.  
Egypt (Matt. 2:15), II. 201.  
Ekklesia, I. 594, 652, III. 196. See Church, name of.  
Elect, complete, II. 542.  
Elect, gathering of, I. 412, 422, III. 120, 136, 224, etc., 329, 330, 333. See Dispensation, design of, First Resurrection, Reign, etc.  
Elect, Jewish nation, I. 207, 292, 392, etc., 399, 408, 416, 422, II. 42, 53, 48, 92, 95, III. 402, 471, 486, 595.  
Elect, meaning of, I. 401–2.  
Elect, qualified for what, II. 225.  
Elect, who pertain to the, I. 405–6–8, 417, II. 249, 587–9, 590, III. 58, 95, 120, 156, 196–7, 200, 431–2, 437, 457. See First-born, First-fruits, Reign, Priesthood.  
Election, II. 49, 209, 392, etc., 401, etc., 404, 411, III. 368. See Elect, Gentiles, engrafting of, Jewish nation.  
Elias, coming of, II. 565, etc.  
Elijah, III. 20, 102, 162, 164, 303, 307.  
Elijah, future mission, II. 87.  
End, the, II. 296, 336, 411, 424, 741.  
End, of the age, II. 420, III. 587.  
End, of Days, II. 424.  
End, of time, II. 424.  
End, the time of the, II. 653, III. 97.  
End, the wonderful, III. 442, 454, 456, 469, 475.  
End of the world, II. 420, etc., 424, 427–8, 492.  
Endowments, III. 249.

Enemy, usage, II. 256.  
England, II. 743, 778, III. 15, 139, 140.  
Engrafting, III. 368, 486. See Elect, Gentiles.  
Engrafting, necessary, III. 309, 310, 424. See Elect.  
Enlightenment professed, III. 229.  
Enoch. Parables of, I. 570.  
Ephesians, Epistle of the, III. 362.  
Epiphaneia, II. 211.  
Equality, II. 598.  
Equity, God's vindicated, II. 597. See Imprecatory Psalms, Justice, Curse, etc.  
Error, III. 276. See Extravagances, Perversions, etc.  
Error, fruitful source of, I. 621, 645, 699. See Interpretation Spiritualistic.  
Esau, II. 609.  
Escape, who will, II. 323, 325, etc., 327, 331–2, 334.  
Eschatology, study of, III. 135, 151, 321, 427.  
Eschatology, prominence of, III. 427.  
Eternal life, how obtained, II. 386, 388–9.  
Eternal usage, II. 630.  
Euphrates, II. 764.  
Eutychian Theory, III. 539.  
Evangelists, Chiliastic, I. 553, III. 141.  
Everlasting kingdom, the, I. 675. See Kingdom, Perpetuity.  
Evil age, the, III. 184, 188.  
Evil ignored, I. 107.  
Evil not necessary, II. 469.  
Evil removed, I. 106, II. 141, etc., 145, 147–8, 156, 178, 434, 446, 466, 469, 479, etc., 483. etc., 488, 517, 535, 596, 775–6, III. 182–4, 425, 434–5, 455, etc., 464, 475, 501, 600. See Blessings restored, Curse, Creation, etc.  
Explains Scripture, the kingdom, II. 108, 422, III. 388, etc.  
Extravagances, I. 552, 677, 685, II. 99, 191–2, 197, 206, 220–3, 249, 252, 271–2, 282, 292, 323, 342, 345, 353, 433, 436, 444, 446, 506, 515, 517, 520, 531, 537, 552, 623, 658, III. 35, 38, 51, 53, 63, 70, 73–4, 88, 136, 140, 142, 152, 173, 183, 206, 274, 372–3, 378. See Perversions, Unbelief.  
Ezekial's last chapters, III. 84, etc.  
  
Failure, God makes none, II. 588, III. 544, etc., 589, 590, etc.  
Faith, analogy of, III. 343, etc.  
Faith, analogy of, how violated, III. 345.  
Faith, appropriating, I. 139, 333, 401, 416, 418, 692, II. 196, 328, 391.  
Faith, believers, of, II. 428–9, 522.  
Faith, early churches, of, I. 449, etc., II. 193, 348. See Church, early doctrine of, Chiliastic History, etc.  
Faith, foundations of, III. 132, 222. See Covenants.  
Faith, justifying, III. 286.  
Faith, lack of in the Church. See Unbelief, Church, Perversions, Spiritualistic Interpretation, etc.  
Faith, lack of in the world. See Unbelief.  
Faith, lack of predicted, I. 290, 307, 239, 349, 520, II. 43, 186, 191, 486, 552, III. 217, etc., 221, etc. See Unbelief.  
Faith, not destructive to Science, I. 140. See Science.  
Faith, and reason, I. 137, 334. See Reason.  
Faith, responsibility of, III. 283–4.  
Faith, requisite, I. 272, 201, 316, 337, 415, II. 77, 87, 186, 196, 206, 236, 239, 263, 334, 769, III. 37, 47, 159, 214, 221, 243, 320, 358, 434, 475.  
Faith, and sight, II. 349.  
Faith, to be tested, III. 133, 165, 279, etc.  
Faith, of unbelievers, II. 428–9, 522.  
Faith, and works, III. 364–5.  
Faithfulness of God, I. 387, 393, 416, 422, 581, II. 49, 53, 65, 71, 82, 85, 130, 135, 202, 229, 390, 427, 429, 431, 443, 522, 536, 552, 571, 577, III. 221, etc., 233, 411. See Oath of God, Power of God, etc.  
Fallibility of man, I. 45. See Gentile domination.  
Fall of man, III. 433. See Evil, Curse, etc.

False Christs, II. 758.  
 Fanaticism, III. 231–2, 318.  
 Fasting on Sunday, II. 458.  
 Fathers, Apostolic and Christian, I. 443, 451, 452, etc., 472, etc., 480. etc., 487, 490, etc., 494, etc., 512, 515, II. 214, 221, 348, III, 346.  
 Father's house, III. 53, etc.  
 Father's Coming. See Ancient of Days.  
 Fatalistic theory, II. 469.  
 Feast of trumpets, II. 452.  
 Fifth-monarchy men, I. 44, 533, 552, 639, III. 11, 178, 270.  
 Fig-tree, III. 110, 126.  
 Figurative interpretation. See Interpretation.  
 Figurative perversion of, I. 186, II. 75, 99, 200.  
 Finite and the Infinite, III. 540.  
 Fire, baptism of, III. 80, etc.  
 Fire, Jewish belief, II. 428, 506, etc., 510.  
 Fire, future, II. 177, 377.  
 Fire, of Matt. 25:41, III. 245.  
 Fire, painting, II. 427–9, 520.  
 Fire, Pre-Millennial, II. 377, 380.  
 Fire, of Peter, II. 428, 506 etc., 510 etc., 519.  
 Fire, Worship, II. 758.  
 Fire, usage, III. 80.  
 First, usage, II. 269, 272.  
 First-born, II. 140, 269, 315, 318, 446, 544, 608–9, 618, III. 432, 458.  
 First-fruits, II. 315, 318, 319, 322, 329, 380, 413, 542, 561, III. 24, 185, 432.  
 Flagellants, II. 676.  
 Flock, small, III. 196.  
 Foreign advocates, Chiliastic, I. 544, etc.  
 Forever, usage, I. 578, II. 344, 538.  
 Forfeited blessings restored, III. 455. See Blessings, Evil, Restitution, etc.  
 Foundations of doctrine and faith and hope. See Covenant.  
 France, III. 139, 140.  
 Frank, Sebastian, I. 54.  
 Fratricelli, II. 676, III. 74.  
 Freedom, human, I. 148.  
 Freeman tragedy, The, III. 252.  
 Free Italian Church, II. 637.  
 Free Religionists, III. 283.  
 Freezing of the Earth, II. 428–9.  
 French Prophets, I. 74.  
 French Emperorship, II. 643, etc.  
 Friends of Light, I. 434.  
 Fruitfulness, II. 143.  
 Fulfiller. See Christ.  
 Fulfilment, delay of, II. 203.  
 Fulfilment, future, III. 72, 221, 298, 391.  
 Fulfilment, literal, II. 488, etc. See Literal, Fulfilment.  
 Fulfilment, of prophecy, I. 69, 166, 176, 309, 693, II. 48, 175, 541, 769, 773, III. 252–3, 224, 360, 414, 419, 421, 429, 453, 489, 492, 526. See Prophecy, Covenant, etc.  
 Fulfilment, time of, III. 391.  
 Fulness, II. 67, 75.  
 Future, as present, I. 415.  
 Futurist interpretation, III. 374.  
 Futurist view, II. 686, 718, etc., 755–6.  
 Gates of Hell, II. 258, 299.

Gathering of the elect, I. 412, 422, III. 120, 136, 224, etc.  
Gathering of saints, I. 412, II. 320, 331, III. 96. See Dispensation, design of, Call, Engrafting, etc.  
Gatherings, the two, II. 763.  
Genealogies, I. 352.  
Generation, I. 381.  
Generations, successive, II. 551, 606. See Race, Perpetuity, Kingdom, etc.  
Genesis, III. 492, etc., 498, etc.  
Gentiles, calling of, I. 68, 211, 223, 392, 394–6, etc., 399, 402–4, 408, etc., III. 526.  
Gentiles, domination of, I. 629, 681, II. 96, 495, 497, etc., 773, etc., III. 104, 586, 597–8.  
Gentiles, dominion of, how portrayed, II. 639. See also Governments, how estimated, character of, etc.  
Gentiles, engrafting of, III. 486. See Call, Keys, etc.  
Gentiles, high-minded, III. 118, 230, 408, 424.  
Gentiles, participate in Theocratic blessings, I. 232, 393. See Kingdom, Theocracy, Race, World-dominion, Reign, Jewish Supremacy, etc.  
Gentiles, rashness of, I. 329, 333, 395, 398, 416, 425, 615, II. 57, 73, 78, 91. See Interpretation Spiritualistic.  
Gentiles, times of, I. 243, 406, 419, II. 60, 70, 87, 115, 459, 472, 624, 639, 774, III. 12, 104, 185, 336, 505.  
Germany, III. 15, 138, 140.  
Gideon, II. 768.  
Glasgow, III. 201.  
Glorification, III. 457.  
Glorified. See Christ, Saints.  
Gnostic influence, I. 499, 501, II. 121, 231, 234, 283, 400, 436–7, III. 40.  
Goal, the pre-determined, III. 429, 454. See Divine Purpose, End, Kingdom, Reign, etc.  
God, personal revelation of, III. 438, 494, 505, 510, 550, 590, etc., 595, etc. See Ancient of Days, Second Advent, Coming One, etc.  
God, justified, III. 295, 391–2. See Divine Purpose.  
God's anointed, III. 540.  
God's controversy, II. 742, etc.  
Gog and Magog, II. 529, 695, 709–711.  
Gospel, John's, III. 354.  
Gospel, Kingdom, I. 607.  
Gospel, of the kingdom, I. 151, 182, 254, 269, 509, 607, III. 137, 200, 202, 219, 228–9, 231, 310, 506, 522.  
Gospel, Luke's, III. 353.  
Gospel, Mark's, III. 352–3.  
Gospel, Matthew's, III. 350–1.  
Gospel, types, I. 630. See Types.  
Gospel, a witness, III. 117, 137, 141, 169, 192–3, 197, 200, 204.  
Gospels, the, III. 349, etc.  
Gospels, and Covenants, III. 350.  
Gospels, origin of, I. 197, III. 501–2, 523.  
Gospels, unity of, III. 356–7, 358–9.  
Government, Church, III. 169.  
Government, forms of Church, I. 638.  
Government, moral, III. 280–2, 285, 510.  
Government, a perfect one, III. 548, etc., 550.  
Government, of other worlds, III. 443, etc.  
Government, of God, no failure, III. 544, etc., 589, 590. etc.  
Governments, character of, III. 12, 13, 16, 550.  
Governments, destiny of, III. 12, 13, 16, 238, 589, 591, 597–8. See Gentile domination.  
Governments, how estimated, III. 11, etc., 16. See Beast.  
Governments, necessity of, III. 11–13, 16.  
Governments, ordained, II. 778–9, III. 12, 13.  
Grace, God's wonderful, II. 588–9. See Christ, Saints, Inheritance, Kingdom, Reign, etc.  
Greatness of the Christ. See Christ.  
Greatness of the Kingdom. See Kingdom.  
Greek Church, I. 648.  
Groves and Goodnight, III. 269.

Guests, the, III. 305.

Hackett, I. 601.

Hades, I. 654, II. 401–2.

Haictites, II. 187.

Halle, III. 139.

Hand, II. 580.

Harmony Society, I. 537.

Harvest, II. 21, 26, 171, 173, 319, 322, 330, 334, 381, III. 185, 382.

Hatred, III. 144, 153–4, 165, 225, 238, 253, 293, 325, 330–1. See Bigotry, Persecution.

Head, Infallible, III. 550–1.

Headship of the Church, I. 596.

Heads, the seven, II. 643, etc., 646.

Healing of the nations, II. 528, 530, 547–8.

Heart, power of the, III. 280.

Heathenism, ancient restored, II. 728, 730, III. 161, 281.

Heaven, figure, II. 12.

Heaven, Kingdom of, I. 195, 283, 364, II. 11, 16.

Heaven, passages referring to, II. 11.

Heaven, the third, I. 668, II. 13, 399, III. 312.

Heavenlies, II. 13, 580.

Heavens, usage, II. 497, 499, etc., 502, 766, III. 24–5.

Heavens, and Earth, new, I. 686, II. 148, 178, 499, etc., 542, etc., III. 587.

Heavens, and Earth, new, and early Church, II. 504, 525–6.

Heavens, and Earth, new, perpetuity of, II. 503.

Heavenly country, II. 15.

Hebrews, Epistle to the, III. 363.

Heirs, saints, III. 13, 305, 437. See Inheritance, Earth, Kingship.

Hell, usage, II. 256, 258.

Hell, of Edward's, II. 433, 437, 444, 515, III. 265.

Hell, gates of, II. 258, 299.

Helvitic Confession, I. 534.

Hereditary evil, III. 144.

Heresy, charge of, I. 443, 453, 457, 465, 481, 483, 498, 512, 515, 520, 535, 551, III. 214, 225, 231–2, 250, 253, 450.

Heresy hunting, I. 12, 466, 481, III. 274.

Hidden ones, the, II. 326, 760, III. 24.

Hinderer, the, II. 328, 701, etc.

Hiding of saints, II. 325.

Hiding truth, II. 732.

Historical connection, III. 343, 347.

History of Abraham, III. 432, 492.

History of Jesus, a, III. 349.

History of Antichrist. See Antichrist.

History of Chiliasm, I. 450, 458, 461, 465, 480, etc., 490, etc., 498, 513, 524, 554, 641, 644, 665.

History of Chiliasm, chronological, I. 494, etc.

History of Chiliasm, concessions, I. 484, 486, 498.

History of Chiliasm, errors opposed, I. 512.

History of Chiliasm, general belief, I. 554.

History of Chiliasm, Gnostic and Alexandrian influence, I. 499. See Gnostic influence.

History of Chiliasm, Papal influence, I. 513.

History of Chiliasm, Reformation, I. 524.

History of Chiliasm, revival, I. 555.

History of Chiliasm, survival, I. 553.

History and prophecy, I. 172, 340.

History of the world, III. 427, etc., 583, 595.

Hoker, I. 74.

Holland, III. 139.



Holy Ghost, the sect of, II. 647.  
 Holy Land, the, III. 33.  
 Holy Spirit, I. 624, II. 79, III. 64, etc. See Baptism of the Holy Ghost.  
 Holy Spirit, sin against the, III. 79.  
 Honor, God's, III. 544. See Oath, Faithfulness, etc.  
 Honoring God's word, III. 167.  
 Hope, the Blessed, I. 249, 340, 385, 467, 477, 580, 695, II. 74, 155, 160, 167, 196–7, 388, 402, III. 105, 116, 167–8, 170, 268, 295, 310, 312, 314, 317, etc., 319, 329, 384, 449.  
 Hope, Christ, the. See Christ.  
 Hope, Covenant the foundation of. See Covenant.  
 Hope, the Kingdom, the, III. 549. See Kingdom.  
 Hope, the One, III. 309, etc., 588.  
 Hope, its preciousness, III. 314, etc., 319.  
 Hope, substituted, III. 310, 311.  
 Horeb, III. 20.  
 Horn, II. 93, 579.  
 Horn, the little, of Daniel 7, II. 684, 693, 695.  
 Horns, the three, II. 692, 718.  
 Horns, the ten, I. 672, II. 693, 696, 707, 718, 752–5, III. 149.  
 Hour, II. 301, 366.  
 House, II. 496.  
 House, usage, III. 54–5, 56–7.  
 House, Father's, III. 53, etc.  
 Humanitarianism, II. 726, 728, III. 121, 124, 133–4, 205, 207, 238, 283, 288, 293–4, 509.  
 Humanitarianism, worship of, II. 727–8, 730, 752. See the preceding and Antichrist.  
 Humanity of the Christ. See Christ.  
 Humanity exalted, II. 597, 613, 720, 728–9.  
 Humanity to be elevated, III. 549.  
 Humility affected, II. 702, III. 254, 267.  
 Hussites, II. 627.

Idumea, II. 761, III. 22.  
 Idumea, desolation of, II. 483.  
 Ignorance, wilful, III. 116, 292.  
 Image, the, II. 706, 746.  
 Image, of God, II. 348, 581.  
 Image, worship, future, II. 664, 706, 729, 746, etc., III. 161, 163. See Anchrist.  
 Immanuel, III. 542.  
 Imprecatory Psalms, II. 110, etc., 736, 771, III. 391.  
 Incarnation, I. 571, III. 438, 553–4, 557–9.  
 Infallible Head, II. 193, 605, III. 550–1.  
 Infallibility, I. 120.  
 Infants, resurrection of, II. 597.  
 Inheritance of Jesus, I. 302, 321, 344, 582, II. 95, 199, etc., 201, etc., 347, 773, III. 34, 37, 49, 463. See Davidic Covenant, Throne, Kingdom, etc.  
 Inheritance of Jesus, not destroyed, II. 428, 437–8, 509, 515. See Perpetuity, Oath, etc.  
 Inheritance of the Patriarchs, I. 294, 298, 309, 413, 585, II. 52, 96, 263, 444, 516, 530, 534.  
 Inheritance of the saints, I. 303, 310, 322, 392, 402, 414, 584, 600, II. 13, 227, 263, 330, 370, etc., 374, 376, 533–4, 577, etc., III. 62, 457, 460. See Reign, Kingship, Priesthood, etc.  
 Inheritance not typical, I. 298, II. 52. See Canaan no type, Eden no type, Kingdom no type, etc.  
 Inheritance unity of promise, I. 294, etc.  
 Inheritances devised, II. 447.  
 Inheriting and the advent, II. 528.  
 Inheriting the earth, II. 434, 436, 439, etc., 443–6, 480, 501, 504–5, 529, 530–3, III. 38, 62, 585–6. See Inheritance of Jesus, of the Patriarchs, of the saints, and also Reign, Kingdom, etc.  
 Inspiration, I. 68, II. 19, 150, III. 467.  
 Inspiration, definition, I. 73.

Inspiration, natural, I. 75, 118, 203, III. 204–5.  
Inspiration, proof of, III. 215, 467, etc., 480, etc.  
Inspiration, and signs, III. 167.  
Inspiration, verbal, I. 74.  
Inspiration, views of, III. 486–7.  
Inspiration, Congregation, I. 74.  
Inspirationists of Iowa, I. 74, 118.  
Intermarriages forbidden, I. 231.  
Intermediate state, I. 413, 643, 669, II. 227, 394, etc., 400, etc.  
Intermediate state, early Church view of, II. 398, 400.  
Intermediate state, Jewish view of, II. 399.  
Internationalism, II. 724.  
Interpretation, accommodating, I. 59, 372.  
Interpretation, allegorical, I. 50, 511.  
Interpretation, Alexandrian, I. 51, 59, 338, 499, 507, II. 214, 398.  
Interpretation, Apocalypse, of the, II. 715.  
Interpretation, Consistent, II. 521, III. 105, 290, 296, 321. See Literal.  
Interpretation, Continuist, III. 372.  
Interpretation, differences of, II. 622, 626, 658, 683–4, 687, 690 etc. See Interpretations varied, etc.  
Interpretation, figurative, II. 486–7.  
Interpretation, inferential, I. 620.  
Interpretation, Jewish, I. 50, 287, 464.  
Interpretation, literal, I. 45, 47, 290, 310, 344, 448, 625, 665, II. 85, 98, 100, 165, 169, 190–1, 311, 447, 488, etc., 571, 581, III. 180, 222–3, 233, 240–1, 244, 252, 274, 290, 296, 311, 392, 410, 422, 503, 525, 550, 562,  
Interpretation, moral, I. 58.  
Interpretation, mystical, I. 58, 370, 502, 598, 656, 659, II. 138, 204.  
Interpretation, Origenistic. See Origen, Spiritualistic.  
Interpretation, preterite, III. 371.  
Interpretation, proof of. See Literal Fulfilment and Interpretation.  
Interpretation, rash, I. 174, 372, 511, II. 99, 106, 108, 150. See Perversions, Extravagences, etc.  
Interpretation, Spiritualistic, I. 52, 60, 118, 187, 196, 204, 300, 314, 338, 345, 348, 351, 357, 368, 370, 425, 429, 435, 448, 502, 511, 530, 575, 578, 583, 585, 593, 598, 619, 623, 627, 632, 649, 656, 660, 665, 685, 692, II. 12, 34, 40, 45, 63, 82, 91, 98, 100, 164, 168–9, 199, 204, 206, 212, 219, 221, 252, 309, 312, 340, 350–1, 488, etc., 506, 581, 619, 625, 700, 771, III. 57, 64, 173, 179, 219, 223, 240, 244, 252, 274, 290, 296, 383, 397, 410, 422 etc., 447, 453, 461, 464–5, 453, 523, 562, 568, 572.  
Interpretation, varied and contradictory, III. 46, 56, 63, 85, 103, 229, 232, 274, 296, 370, 374–5, 378 etc., 383, 392, 397, 424. See Varied, Spiritualistic.  
Interval, III. 96–7, 102, 133, 149, 150, 160, 163, 168, 302–3, 307, 374, 387. See Second Advent, Stages.  
Investiture of the Son of Man, I. 577, II. 587.  
Iron and clay, mixture of, II. 704.  
Irvingites, I. 74, 536. See Irving.  
Israel, consolation of, II. 143, 299.  
Israel, meaning of, I. 399, II. 67, 96.  
Israel's Identification Society, II. 66.  
  
Jacob's trouble, II. 737.  
James, Epistle of, III. 364.  
Jehoshaphat, II. 761.  
Jerusalem and Antichrist, II. 760–1.  
Jerusalem future, III. 32, etc., 56.  
Jerusalem identification of, III. 35–6, 55.  
Jerusalem league against, II. 112.  
Jerusalem not typical, III. 32, 61.  
Jerusalem under Gentiles, III. 35.  
Jerusalem New, II. 144, III. 39, etc.  
Jerusalem New, and the Church, III. 40, etc.  
Jerusalem New, literal, III. 41, etc.  
Jerusalem New, marriage of, III. 39, etc., 52.

Jerusalem New, millennial, III. 52, 59.  
Jerusalem New, and old united, III. 50, 58.  
Jerusalem New, on earth, III. 49.  
Jerusalem New, size of, III. 47.  
Jerusalem New, splendor of, III. 45.  
"Jewish," I. 424, 457, 459, 461, 463, 465, 472, 504, 533, 621, 626, 630, 641, 674, 691, II. 139, 219, 260, 311, 361, 512, III. 142, 230, 296, 370, 408, etc., 412, etc., 490.  
"Jewish," belief, I. 183, 260, 277, 297, 308, 315, 364, 409, 435, 445, 459, 464, II. 50, 72, 90, 98, 100, 106, 170, 185, 187–8, 199, 219, 362, 367–8, 510, 585, 631, 669, 734, III. 83, 86, 107, 186, 350, 359, 408, 410, 415, etc., 417, etc., 422, etc., 450, 502, 518, 568–9, 585, 600.  
Jewish belief, how sustained, I. 190, 287, II. 90, 100. See Covenant, Oath.  
Jewish belief, preservative, I. 189.  
Jewish church, I. 604.  
Jewish churches, I. 486.  
Jewish concessions, III. 425.  
Jewish Hope, III. 309.  
Jewish interpretation, I. 50, 287, 464, II. 585.  
Jewish King. See Christ, David's Son, etc.  
Jewish Kingdom, I. 424, 427. See Kingdom, Theocracy, Jewish Restoration, etc.  
Jewish nation, elect, I. 207, 292, 399, 408, II. 48, 92, 95, III. 402, 471, 486, 595. See Elect, Election, Engrafting, Covenant, etc.  
Jewish nation, exaltation of, III. 307, 402, 595. See Supremacy, Greatness of, etc.  
Jewish nation, colonization of, II. 111.  
Jewish nation, conversion of, II. 75, etc., 81, 463, 471, III. 126, 185, 303, 408–9, 574.  
Jewish nation, greatness of, II. 95–6, 101, 114, 138.  
Jewish nation, increase future, III. 402.  
Jewish nation, interest in the holy land, III. 126.  
Jewish nation, kingdom tendered to the, I. 207, 356, 362, 375, 377, 390, 396–7, II. 42. See Kingdom, Postponement, etc.  
Jewish nation, king of rejected, I. 376. See Sin of.  
Jewish nation, kingdom rejected, I. 375, 390. See Kingdom, Postponement, Theocracy.  
Jewish nation, and miracles, III. 473–4.  
Jewish nation, and the morning, II. 417.  
Jewish nation, objections of, I. 625, II. 359, etc., III. 408, etc.  
Jewish nation, perpetuation of, I. 215, 351, II. 56, 59, 138.  
Jewish nation, preaching first to, I. 356. See Call.  
Jewish nation, present power of, III. 148.  
Jewish nation, protection of, II. 114.  
Jewish nation, restoration of, I. 336, 354, 388, 422, 427, 588, II. 48, etc., 55, etc., 63, etc., 75, etc., 85, 106, 133, etc., 189, 252, 380, III. 36, 148, 161, 244–5, 345, 368, 410, 424, 586.  
Jewish nation, riches of, II. 143.  
Jewish nation, sin of, III. 421, etc., 426.  
Jewish nation, and the Spirit, III. 75.  
Jewish nation, supremacy of, II. 92, 114, 617, III. 402, 422, 586. See Exaltation of, Greatness of, etc.  
Jewish nation and Theocracy inseparable, I. 231, 233, 387, II. 97. See Theocracy, Elect, etc.  
Jewish nation times of, II. 80. See Sabbatism.  
Jewish nation tribulation of, II. 57, 60, 73, 85, 663, 731, 736–7, 760, 766–7, III. 113, 126, 186, 303.  
Jewish nation type, no, I. 212, 406, II. 52.  
Jews, antagonism to Gentiles, I. 504.  
Jews, conversion among the, III. 408–9.  
Jews, conversion of, I. 281, II. 75. See Jewish nation.  
Jews, conversion ceased, I. 468, 509, 627.  
Jews, first converts of, I. 467.  
Jews, modern, Chiliastic, I. 551, II. 91.  
Jews, modern, unbelief of, I. 288, II. 54, 91, 340, 493, 507, III. 126, 148, 417, etc., 421, etc., 424, etc., 566. See Unbelief of.  
Jews, lack of candor, III. 424.  
Jews, no controversy with, I. 467, 641, II. 510, III. 350, 413.  
Jews, not ignorant of kingdom, I. 186, 205, 253, 274, 280–3, 287, 356, 364, 375.  
Jews, not in kingdom at First Advent, I. 185, 390.

Jews, rebukes to, I. 184.  
Jews, unbelief of, I. 380, 420, III. 240, 408, etc., 410, etc., 417, etc. See modern unbelief.  
Jews, usage of phrases, I. 195, 198, 308, 323, 364, 446, 683, 691, II. 36, 420. See Jewish belief, World to Come, Day, etc.  
Joachimites, II. 677  
Joanna Southcote, III. 401.  
John, the Baptist, and his hearers, I. 260.  
John, the Baptist, and his ministry, I. 262.  
John, the Baptist, not ignorant, I. 256.  
John, the Baptist, and his preaching, III. 533, 585.  
John, the Baptist, standing of, I. 253, 257.  
John, of Leyden, I. 342, II. 637, III. 178.  
John's Gospel, III. 354.  
John's Epistles, III. 365.  
Jonah, sign of, I. 380.  
Jordan, type of what, II. 393.  
Joshua's miracle, III. 395, 473.  
Jubilee, III. 99, 182.  
Judaizers, I. 205, 463, 466. See Jewish.  
Jude, Epistle of, III. 365.  
Judge, concessions respecting, II. 359.  
Judge, how ignored, II. 361, 364.  
Judge, Jesus as, I. 579, II. 177, 352–3, III. 586.  
Judge, Jesus as, necessary, II. 358, 364.  
Judge, meaning of, II. 353, etc., 357, 583, 590.  
Judge, perversion of, II. 352, 357, 360, 362.  
Judge, Jewish view of, II. 585.  
Judges, II. 353, 392.  
Judgeship, joyful, II. 353, 369, 370.  
Judgeship, and kingdom, II. 352, etc.  
Judging, apostles, II. 583, 585–6.  
Judgment, I. 619, 583.  
Judgment, antecedent, II. 283, 306, 374–5, 382, 385, 392.  
Judgment, of believers, II. 385, etc., 389, etc.  
Judgment, day of, II. 358, 362, etc., 365, 367, etc., 383, 409, 516, III. 245, 586.  
Judgment, day of, early belief, II. 362, 368–9, 372, 383.  
Judgment, the general, II. 221, 372, 381.  
Judgment, the last, II. 367, 372.  
Judgment, of quick and dead, II. 392.  
Judgment, saints, II. 578, 583–4, 610, III. 81. See Kings.  
Judgments, II. 358, 373.  
Judgments, future, III. 81, 185–6–7, 189.  
Jumpers, I. 54.  
Justice of God, II. 736, 743–4.  
Justice future time of, III. 189.  
Justified, God, III. 295, 391–2.  
  
Karaite, I. 446.  
Key, an important, I. 622.  
Keys, the two, I. 408.  
King of the ages, I. 411, 412.  
King of kings, III. 578. See Christ,  
King and servants, parable of, II. 24.  
Kingdom and Acts, III. 358.  
Kingdom adaptation of, III. 240, 278, 297, 407, 475–6, 515, 529, 537.  
Kingdom adopted, why, I. 198.  
Kingdom Advents, I. 242.  
Kingdom Advent, linked to the Second, I. 244, 365, 387, 414, 424, 467, II. 74, 509, 562, III. 318, 328.

Kingdom analogy, and, III. 343, etc.  
Kingdom angels, and, II. 618, etc.  
Kingdom Antichrist, and, II. 668. See Antichrist.  
Kingdom Apocalypse, and, III. 366, etc., 382, etc.  
Kingdom Bible, structure of the, III. 477.  
Kingdom blessing, a, II. 145, 304, 466–7, 480, 591–5, 613, III. 449, 453–4, 455, etc., 464, 475, 555, 589, 600.  
Kingdom blessings of, I. 220, 564, II. 466, 480, 591, 613, III. 240, 279, 316, 327, 460. etc., 475–6, 515, 578, 588–9, 590–1, 595–7, 599, 600.  
Kingdom Christ, and, III. 228, 350, 449, etc., 454, etc. See Christ, Inheritance, Reign, etc.  
Kingdom Church, and, III. 180–2, 218.  
Kingdom Church, not the Christian, I. 609, 612, 615, 618, 632, etc.  
Kingdom, Church not the visible, I. 647, 662.  
Kingdom, Church not the invisible, I. 655, 662.  
Kingdom, Church and State, union of, II. 607–8.  
Kingdom, commencements of, various alleged, I. 44, 368.  
Kingdom, conception of, proper, III. 132, 220, 225, 237–8, 286, 288, 461–2.  
Kingdom, conditional, III. 519.  
Kingdom, continued, why not, I. 222, 419.  
Kingdom, controversy with Jews concerning, no, I. 280, III. 485.  
Kingdom, covenanted, I. 285, 290, 293, 325, 328, 331, 334, 339, 348, 390, 393, 422, 427, 504, 565, II. 48, 53, 79, 161, 340, 346–7, III. 371, 461–2, 527, 545, 550, 582, 584–5, 600.  
Kingdom, covenants based on. See Covenants, Abrahamic and Davidic.  
Kingdom, Davidic Kingdom, the, I. 234, 565. See Davidic Covenant, Inheritance, etc.  
Kingdom, death of Jesus, and, I. 429.  
Kingdom, defined, how, I. 39, 147, 181, 195, 690.  
Kingdom, definite, I. 195, 664, II. 504, 513, 532–3.  
Kingdom, delay in, II. 127, 203, 589.  
Kingdom, delivering up of, II. 188, 635.  
Kingdom, described, how, I. 248.  
Kingdom, desirable, III. 588–9. See blessings of, etc.  
Kingdom, determined, I. 34. See Covenant, Divine Purpose.  
Kingdom, dignity of, I. 34, 393, 598, II. 99, 304.  
Kingdom, disciples not ignorant of the, I. 274, II. 19, III. 58.  
Kingdom, doctrine based on Scripture, I. 68.  
Kingdom, doctrine changed, I. 60, 147, 368, 370, 411, 423, 459, 598, 602, 605, 611, 621, 626, etc., 632, 638, 644, 647, 655, 659, 662, 685, 690. See Interpretation, Spiritualistic, His. of Chiliasm, etc.  
Kingdom, doctrine of, perpetuated, I. 480, 675, II. 124.  
Kingdom, doctrine substituted, I. 204, 368, 370, 411, 445, 459, 469, 603.  
Kingdom, downfall and restoration foretold, I. 240, 419, 420.  
Kingdom, earnest, an, I. 218.  
Kingdom, earth, pertains to the, I. 35, 348, 365, 402, 573, 643, 660, 669, II. 13, 33, 117, 124, 144–5, 251, 263, 305, 359, 504, 513, 532–3, 596, III. 25, 32, etc., 49, 51, 60, 62, 457, 463, 465, 548, 556, 569, 583. See Inheriting, Renewal, Reign, etc.  
Kingdom, earthly kingdom, no, I. 220. See Kingdom, God-derived.  
Kingdom, enforces the doctrine of God, I. 37, II. 75.  
Kingdom, elect nation, offered to the, I. 207, 377, 397, II. 42.  
Kingdom, Epistles, and the, III. 361, etc.  
Kingdom, everlasting, I. 675, II. 503, 513, 590, 599, 630, etc. See Perpetuity, Stability.  
Kingdom, failure, no, I. 664, II. 125–6, 207, III. 37, 477, 544, etc., 582, etc., 584–5.  
Kingdom, faith, and, III. 288.  
Kingdom, fallen, when, I. 250.  
Kingdom, Father, given by the, I. 577, II. 587.  
Kingdom, fundamental, I. 272, 565, 664.  
Kingdom, fundamentals of, III. 597, 600. See Covenants.  
Kingdom, future, I. 367, 369, 379, 382, 402, 413, 419, 440, 467, 471, 590, 598, 621, 691, II. 117, 224, 374, 466, 513, 558, 562, 574.  
See also Postponement, Second Advent, Pre-Mill. Advent, etc.  
Kingdom, future, spiritual, III. 80, 460, etc. See Spiritual, Kingship, Priesthood, Reign, Blessings, etc.  
Kingdom, Gentiles, and, I. 232, 396. See Gentiles, call of the, Dispensation, design of, etc.

Kingdom, given to whom, I. 386, 390, 392, 396, 402, 408, 412, 415, 422, 567, 600, 602, II. 13, 177, 227, 263, 330, 374, 376, 574.  
See Elect, First-fruits, Heirs, Kings, etc.

Kingdom, given to whom first, I. 230.

Kingdom, given by Scripture, I. 110.

Kingdom, glory of, III. 210, 214, 240, 430. See Greatness and glory of, Power, supremacy, King, etc.

Kingdom, God-derived, III. 16, 25, 348, 393, 462, 527, 545. See Earthly, no, Covenant, Supernatural.

Kingdom, goal, the, III. 341, 344, 366, 454–5–6, 475, 491, 495, 504, 576. See Divine Purpose, End, Reign, Theocracy realized, etc.

Kingdom, Gospel kingdom, not a, I. 607.

Kingdom, Gospel of the, III. 137, 219, 228.

Kingdom, Gospels, III. 349, etc., 502.

Kingdom, greatness and glory of, II. 503, 589, 592, etc., 595–6, III. 44, 218, 288, 456, 464–5, 528, 550, 553, 555, 589. See Supremacy, World-dominion, King, Reign, etc.

Kingdom, Heaven of, I. 195, 283, 364, II. 11, 16.

Kingdom, heaven, not in the third heaven, I. 668.

Kingdom, holy, III. 461, 463, 465, 600. See Spiritual, Kings, Priesthood, Christ, etc.

Kingdom, holiness, and, II. 608.

Kingdom, Hope, the, III. 310, 311, 549, 578, 589, 595.

Kingdom, humbling, III. 237, 279, 288, 292.

Kingdom, idea of to be realized, I. 223, 664.

Kingdom, idea perverted, I. 423, 603, 605, 665, II. 124, 340. See Substitutions, Perversions, etc.

Kingdom, importance of, I. 29, 272, II. 304. See Fundamental, Covenants.

Kingdom, infallible rule, I. 219, II. 780, III. 550–1. See Perfect, Christ.

Kingdom, inherited, III. 457, 485, 585. See Inheritance, Heirs, Kings, Reign, etc.

Kingdom, initiatory and completed, III. 597.

Kingdom, inspiration, and, III. 467, etc.

Kingdom, Jewish, I. 424, 427, III. 369, 370, 422, 460.

Kingdom, Jewish, belief, III. 422, etc. See Jewish faith, etc.

Kingdom, Jewish, boast of, I. 331.

Kingdom, Jewish, Church, not the, I. 604.

Kingdom, Jewish, king subordinate, I. 228,

Kingdom, Jewish, nation, tendered to the, I. 356, 362, 375, 390, 396.

Kingdom, Jews, virtually abandoned by the, I. 226.

Kingdom, Jerusalem, and, III. 34, etc.

Kingdom, John, not established under, I. 262.

Kingdom, John, preaching by, I. 253, 256, 260.

Kingdom, Judges, not ended with, I. 228.

Kingdom, known, well, I. 181, 364.

Kingdom, meanings applied to. See Meanings given to.

Kingdom, leading, III. 428, 468, 475, 480, etc., 495, 582, etc, 590, etc., 592, etc., 595. See Importance of, prominence of, extent of, etc.

Kingdom, miracles, and, III. 473–4.

Kingdom, Mt. Sinai, and, III. 17, etc.

Kingdom, mysteries of, I. 141.

Kingdom, nationally nigh, I. 363, 368, 372, 375, 389, 574, 590.

Kingdom, nearness of, I. 252, 266, 368, III. 92, etc., 95, etc., 105, etc.

Kingdom, necessary, II. 129.

Kingdom, New Test., how introduced in the, I. 181.

Kingdom, non-existence, when in, I. 250, III. 546.

Kingdom, not changed, III. 574, 584–5, 589, etc.

Kingdom, not set up at the First Advent, I. 366, 370, 396, 421, 440, 466, 558, 590. See Postponement, Second Advent, Pre-Mill. Advent, etc.

Kingdom, obscurely, some things revealed, I. 148, 275, II. 16.

Kingdom, Old and New Tests., relationship of to the, I. 161.

Kingdom, Oneness of, I. 245, II. 632, III. 60, 222, 463–4.

Kingdom, pattern, no, III. 15, 592. See Type.

Kingdom, perfect, I. 123, 128, 225, 304, 466–7, 480, 570, 589, 590, 776, 778, 780, III. 288, 415, 430, 455, 461, etc., 537, 540, 548, etc., 582, etc., 591, etc., 595, 597, 599.

Kingdom, perpetuity of, I. 233, 565, II. 630, etc.  
Kingdom, personal relationship to the, I. 32, 393.  
Kingdom, perverted, III. 520, 574, 592. See Substitutions, Commencements, Perversions, etc.  
Kingdom, phases of, I. 283.  
Kingdom, postponed, I. 379, etc., 412, 419, etc., 421, 433, 586, 590, etc., II. 48, etc., 161, etc., 224, 668, III. 13, 242–3, 356, 454, 484–6, 503, 517, 519, 523, 527–9, 544, 546, 585. See Postponement.  
Kingdom, power, one of, I. 251, II. 503, 570, etc., III. 68, 82, 456, 464.  
Kingdom, preached, I. 182, 443.  
Kingdom, preaching of the apostles concerning, I. 433, 436, 438, 443, 445, 459, 471, 475, 478, II. 17, 19, 574.  
Kingdom, priesthood, and its, II. 601, etc., 607, etc.  
Kingdom, promises relating to, I. 342, 471, 687, II. 94, 128, 142, 144. See Blessings, Kings, etc.  
Kingdom, prominency of, I. 32. See importance of, goal, fundamental, covenanted, extent, etc.  
Kingdom, prophecy, and, I. 195, 664.  
Kingdom, providence, and, III. 340.  
Kingdom, punishments, and, III. 598.  
Kingdom, purest and firmest rule, I. 571, II. 123, 570, 590. See perfect, infallible, power, greatness, etc.  
Kingdom, reason, and, III. 288, 348.  
Kingdom, reasonable, II. 126.  
Kingdom, realization of, I. 34, 664, 687, II. 503, 524, 526. See Blessings, Redemption, Restitution, Reign, Salvation, etc.  
Kingdom, redemption, and, II. 604, III. 240, 343, 383, 435, 475–6.  
Kingdom, rejected, III. 297, 527.  
Kingdom, removed, I. 237. See Restoration, etc.  
Kingdom, repentance, and, III. 419.  
Kingdom, restored, I. 248, 256, 393, 413, 467, 565, 575, 687, II. 92, 117, 123, 199, 466, 630, 639, III. 366, 383, 399, 454, 460–1, 477–8, 517, 544, 582, 585. See Kingdom set up, when, Davidic throne and kingdom, Earth, Reign, Second Advent, Perpetuity, etc.  
Kingdom, restored under Ezra, not, I. 237.  
Kingdom, sacrifice, and the, III. 455–6. See death.  
Kingdom, sacrifices, and, III. 83, etc.  
Kingdom, safeguards around the, I. 229.  
Kingdom, Scripture explained by the, II. 108, III. 388, etc.  
Kingdom, seeking the, III. 388.  
Kingdom, set up, when, I. 419, 470, 577, 590, II. 48, 55, 75, 102, 152, 161, 227, 244, 362, 404, 409, 414, 429, 461, 473, 494, 499, 524, 622, 639, 668, 731, III. 17, etc., 484–5, 486, 517, 567, 590, etc. See Kingdom, nearness of Second Advent, restored, etc.  
Kingdom, sin opposed to the, I. 105.  
Kingdom, Spirit, and the, III. 64, etc.  
Kingdom, Spiritual, and, II. 607, etc., 611, 615, III. 64, etc., 80, 460, etc., 591. See Spiritual, Baptism of the Holy Ghost, Priesthood, Theocracy, etc.  
Kingdom, splendor and glory of, III. 44, etc., 383, 463–4, 465, 477–8, 528, 530, 539, 590–1, 595. See glory of, supremacy, world dominion, etc.  
Kingdom, stability of, II. 630, etc., III. 456, 542, 589, etc., 593, 600. See Everlasting, Perpetuity, etc.  
Kingdom, study, demands careful, I. 36, 151.  
Kingdom, subordinated, I. 31, 597.  
Kingdom, substituted, III. 187, 212, 218, etc., 222, 231, 233, 296, 350, 352, 460–5, 484–5, 527, 545–6, 559, 562–3, 583. See doctrine substituted, idea perverted, discordant views, doctrine changed, varied, etc.  
Kingdom, sudden coming of, III. 23.  
Kingdom, supernatural allied to the, I. 80, 97, 365, 676, II. 33, 80, 84, 89, 105, III. 28, 64, etc., 70, 82, 456, 463, 473. See Miraculous, Supernatural.  
Kingdom, supernatural, necessity of, I. 81, II. 53, 80, 89, 99, 105, 144, 147, 152, etc., 156, 479, III. 71, 73, 184, 220, 238–9, 287–9, 295–6, 341, 347, 440, 464–5, 472, 477, 479, 488, 503, 506, 514, 521.  
Kingdom, supremacy of, II. 570, etc., III. 11, etc., 591. See World-dominion, greatness of, Jewish supremacy, etc.  
Kingdom, type, no, II. 524, 526.  
Kingdom, unbelief in the, III. 217, etc., 225, etc., 238, 242, 286, 484–5, 486–8, 502, 520, 528, 546, 572, 575. See substituted, doctrine changed, etc.  
Kingdom, understood, can be better, I. 154.  
Kingdom, unity of, III. 338, 584, 595. See Oneness of.  
Kingdom, value of, I. 33. See Blessings, glory, perfect, etc.

Kingdom, varied, III. 233. See substituted, changed, etc.

Kingdom, views of discordant, I. 8, 66, 372, 649, 665, 668. 677. See definitions, substituted, doctrine changed, perversions, unbelief in, etc.

Kingdom, visible, I. 351, 364, 369, 564, 569, 573, 575, 641, 648, 651, 655, 660, 674–5, 683, 692, II. 33, 44, 46, 92, 97, 117, 123, 204, 340, 343, 348, 504, 513, 532–3, III. 43, etc., 460, etc., 463, 465, 528, 544–5, 548–9, 552, 582, 584, 587.

Kingdom, want, a felt, III. 476.

Kingdom, Word, alone in the, III. 225. See given by Scripture, Covenants, based on, etc.

Kingdom, work, and Christ's, III. 449, etc., 454–5.

Kingdom, world-dominion, a, III. 460, 463, 547, 596–7. See supremacy of, Jewish supremacy, Gentile domination. Reign, etc.

Kingdoms, the ten, I. 672, II. 693, 696, 707, 752, 754–5, III. 149.

Kings, saints, II. 577, etc., 590, etc., III. 30, 58, 71, 238, 457. See Reign of the saints.

Kings, saints, degrees of rank, II. 591. See Reward.

Kings, saints, limited, II. 590. See First-born, First-fruits, One hundred and forty-four thousand.

Kings, saints, matchless power of, II. 595.

Kings, saints, on earth, II. 603. See Kingdom pertains to the earth, Inheritance, etc.

Kings, saints, qualified, II. 590–1, III. 81, 457.

Kings, saints, perpetually such, II. 603. See Kingdom, perpetuity of.

Kings, saints, priesthood of, II. 71, 215, 464. See Priests.

Kings, saints, representatives of Jesus, II. 596.

Kings, saints, of the East, II. 108, 764.

Kingship perverted, II. 597–8.

Kings from Abraham, II. 577.

Knowledge and evil, III. 144, 158.

Knowledge future, III. 439.

Knowledge increase of, III. 127, 130, 135, 150, 153.

Knowledge personal, I. 401.

Knowledge requisite, III. 226.

Kosmos, II. 431, 514.

Labadie, I. 54.

Laborers in the Vineyard, parable of, II. 24, 389.

Laodicea. See Churches, seven.

Lamb, marriage of the. See Marriage.

Language, future, II. 145.

Last days, II. 336.

Last judgment, II. 367, 372.

Last, times, II. 337.

Latter days, II. 337.

Law, agrarian, the, III. 596.

Law and the Christ, I. 373.

Lawgiver. See Judgeship, Revelation, Reign.

Law, reign of, III. 511.

Law, unchangeable, III. 205.

Lazarus and the rich man, parable of, II. 399.

Lead, Jane, I. 74, 118.

Leaven, parable of the, I. 114, II. 22, III. 190–1.

Lee, Ann, I. 114, II. 139.

Letter killeth, I. 53, 62, 332.

Lexicographers, testimony of, II. 212, 220.

Literal fulfilment, I. 167, 174, 243, 249, 290, 314, 317, 332, 335, 343, 349, 364, II. 187, 190, 204, 346, 348–9, 350, 488, 769, II. 36.

See Literal Interpretation, Fulfilment, Future, etc.

Literal interpretation, I. 45, 47, 290, 310, 344, 448, 625, 665, III. 85, 98, 100, 165, 169, 190–1, 311, 447, 488, etc., 571, 581, III. 180, 222–3, 233, 240–1, 244, 252, 274, 290, 296, 311, 392, 410, 422, 503, 525, 550, 562.

Literal interpretation, importance of, I. 57, 130.

Literal interpretation, meaning of, I. 47, 191, 193, II. 571.

Literal interpretation, true standard, I. 49, 290, 314, 332, II. 190.

Lived, usage of, II. 267.



Lives of the Christ, III. 483.  
 Locust Army, II. 766.  
 Lord's day, III. 95.  
 Lord's prayer, I. 531, 618, 643, 689, 695, II. 436, III. 186, 391.  
 Lord's prayer, misappropriated, I. 694–5, II. 37.  
 Lord's supper, II. 62.  
 Lord's table, III. 132.  
 Lollards, I. 521.  
 London, III. 157, 201.  
 Loss endured, II. 389.  
 Loss how suffered, III. 135, 229, 277, 328.  
 Love for the appearing, III. 135, 229, 277, 328.  
 Love of God, II. 159.  
 Love influence of, III. 204, 327.  
 Loyola, III. 77.  
 Luke's Gospel, III. 353.  
 Lutherans, faith of the, III. 135.

Maccabees, II. 60.  
 Magians, II. 236.  
 Magog, II. 529, 695, 709–711.  
 Mammon, worship of, III. 129.  
 Man-child, II. 259, 285.  
 Man-child, the Son of, I. 559, 565, etc., 577, 581–2, 614, II. 167, 180, 223, 327, 341, 346–7, 351–2, 355, 374, 410, 563, III. 553–4.  
 See Christ David's Son, humanity of, etc.  
 Man the Son meaning of, I. 566, II. 167.  
 Man the Son kingdom given to the, I. 577, 581, II. 223.  
 Man the Son sign of the. See sign.  
 Man ordained, III. 555, 563–4.  
 Man's day, II. 412.  
 Man's fall, III. 433.  
 Manifestations of the sons of God, II. 592.  
 Mansions, the, III. 57.  
 Maranatha, I. 472, II. 198.  
 Mark's Gospel, III. 352–3.  
 Marriage, how used, II. 131, etc., 203, III. 42, 52, 301–2.  
 Marriage, how degraded, II. 537, 540.  
 Marriage, of the Lamb, II. 171, 173, 182–3, 190, 270, 324, 346, 527, 529, III. 27–8, 43, 299, etc.  
 Marriage, supper, III. 45, 301, etc.  
 Married wife, the, II. 131, etc.  
 Martyrs, future, II. 738, etc., 741, 745, 757–9, 770, III. 387. See Persecution, Antichrist.  
 Martyrs, resurrection of the, II. 286.  
 Massachusetts, III. 201.  
 Materiality, III. 43.  
 Matthew's Gospel, III. 350–1.  
 Mathias's apostleship, II. 585.  
 Meanings given to the kingdom, I. 39, 44, 60, 66, 147, 181, 195, 204, 368, 370–2, 411, 423, 445, 459, 469, 598, 603–4–7–9, 612, 615, 618, 626, 632–4–8, 641, 644, 647, 655, 659, 662, 665, 668, 690. See Kingdom substituted, varied, definitions, doctrine changed, unbelief in, etc.  
 Melchisedec, II. 602.  
 Memorial, I. 296.  
 Men of understanding, III. 70.  
 Memnonites, I. 537.  
 Merciful God, III. 234.  
 Messages, the two, II. 160.  
 Messiah. See Christ.  
 Messiahs, false, III. 130–1, 155–6.

Metaphor, II. 486.  
Methodists, faith of the, III. 135.  
Michael, II. 655, 657.  
Michaleans, I. 537, 554.  
Middle wall of partition, I. 213, 405.  
Midnight, III. 94, 304.  
Midnight, cry, III. 307.  
Millennial age, nearness of, III. 98. See Sec. Advent.  
Millennial blessings, II. 142, etc., 150, 244, 453–6, 462, 466–7, 480, 503, 508, 591, 613, III. 240, 279, 316, 327, 460, etc., 475–6, 515, 578, 588–9, 590–1, 595–7, 599, 600. See Reign, Kings, Priests, Creation, Restitution, etc.  
Millennial doctrine, no novelty, I. 19. See History.  
Millennial predictions, III. 190.  
Millennial seasons, II. 528.  
Millennium, Augustinian, I. 515, 522, 525, 527, 615, 667, II. 149, 163, 628, III. 173, 178.  
Millennium Brown's, II. 153, III. 183.  
Millennium Burdick's, II. 283.  
Millennium Bunyan's, I. 536.  
Millennium Bush's, II. 287, III. 174.  
Millennium Constantinean, I. 505, 529, 534, II. 149.  
Millennium Davis's, III. 165.  
Millennium Joachim and Fratracelli, I. 522.  
Millennium Neander's, III. 183.  
Millennium Origenistic, III. 173. See Origen.  
Millennium Popish, III. 174, 178. See His. of Doctrine.  
Millennium Priest's, II. 303.  
Millennium Reformers, III. 174–7. See His. of Chiliasm.  
Millennium, Waldegrave's, II. 292, III. 183  
Millennium, Whilby's, I. 373, 525, 528, 532–4, 547, III. 150, 153, 155, 163, 215–220, 265, 284, 378, 772, III. 134, 170, etc., 172–3, 177, etc., 179, 181, etc., 197, etc., 215, 236.  
Millennium, various views, I. 529, II. 157, 265, 282, 622, etc., 624, 628, 728, 732, 736, 746, 751, 770–2, 777, III. 35, 203–6.  
Millennium, location of the, II. 622, etc.  
Millennium, order of the, II. 627, etc.  
Millennium, perverted, II. 141, etc., 149, 153, 155, 157, 265, 271, 626–7. See Bush, Waldegrave, etc.  
Millennium, spiritual, III. 174, 178–9.  
Millennium, and Jewish restoration, II. 628. See Jewish nation.  
Millennium, and the morning, II. 418. See Day of the Lord Jesus.  
Millerism, I. 523, 536, II. 55, 363, III. 114, 166–7, 211, 267.  
Ministers, unbelief of, III. 250. See Unbelief of the Church, Signs.  
Ministration of angels, future, II. 618.  
Ministry, condition of, III. 185, 193.  
Ministry, not kings, II. 597–8.  
Minority, no test, I. 493.  
Miracle, Joshua's, III. 395, 473.  
Miracles, I. 88, 97, 365, 676, III. 472. See Supernatural, Kingdom.  
Miracles, cessation of, III. 74–6.  
Miracles, Christ, of, III. 472, 479, 514, 521.  
Miracles, definitions of, I. 91.  
Miracles, and doctrine, I. 101, 276.  
Miracles, earnest, I. 97, II. 79. See signs.  
Miracles, essential to the kingdom, I. 81, 89, II. 53, 80, 82, 89, 99, 105, 144, 147, 153, etc., 156, 196. See Kingdom, supernatural allied with and necessity of, Supernatural, etc.  
Miracles, future, II. 595, 738, 740, 757–8, 760, III. 64, 71, 161, 163, 184, 390. See Baptism of the Holy Ghost, Creation, etc.  
Miracles, and Jewish nation, III. 473. See Jewish nation, conversion and restoration of.  
Miracles, Patristic, III. 76–9.  
Miracles, signs, are, I. 90, 96, II. 145. See also miracles of Christ.  
Miracles, solution of, I. 100.  
Missionaries, III. 188, 197, 307.

Missionaries, Chiliastic, I. 553, III. 200, 204, 212, 235–6, 330–1–2–3.  
Missions, III. 187–8, 200, 204, 211, 235–6, 330, etc.  
Mohammedans, II. 236, 704.  
Moment, a, III. 435.  
Monkery, I. 517.  
Montanists, II. 640, III. 31.  
Moon, usage, II. 452.  
Moravians, I. 537, II. 676.  
Moral obligations, III. 510.  
Moral qualifications, III. 496, 556.  
Morelschiki, III. 82.  
Moriah, Mt., III. 37, 51.  
Morin, III. 51.  
Mormons, I. 44, 74, 118, 537, 601, 639, 645, 653, II. 51, 298, 425, 573, 626, III. 11, 29, 38, 77–8, 142, 208, 236, 260, 270.  
Morning of the Day, II. 87, 316, 414, etc.  
Morning and the Jews, II. 417.  
Morning star, II. 316, 317, 414, 418.  
Mosaic economy, I. 214.  
Moses, body of, II. 562.  
Moses, books of, III. 489, 498.  
Moses, prophet like unto, III. 28, 426.  
Motives, II. 344.  
Mountain, usage, III. 57, 394.  
Mugletonians, I. 54, III. 70.  
Multitude of the saved, II. 536, 551. See Perpetuity of the race, etc.  
Münster Faction, III. 178.  
Munzer, III. 70.  
Mustard seed, parable of, II. 22.  
Mysteries, III. 434.  
Mysteries, of the Kingdom, I. 141.  
Mystery, meaning, I. 141.  
Mystery, remaining, I. 142, 144, 172, II. 16, 182.  
Mystery, extent of, I. 142.  
Mystery, necessity of, I. 145.  
Mystery, how to be studied, I. 146.  
Mystery, general, I. 146.  
Mystery, pertaining to the call, I. 410.  
Mystery, of iniquity, I. 463.  
Mystery, finished, II. 182, 190, III. 185.  
Mysticism, I. 118, 203.  
Mystics, III. 29.

Name of God, I. 300.  
Napoleonic dynasty, II. 644, etc.  
Nations, against the Christ, II. 104, 181, 207, 374. See War.  
Nations, all, future, II. 374.  
Nations, Canaan, of, II. 597.  
Nations, future overthrow, II. 109, 497, etc. See Posture of, Unbelief, War, Battle, Antichrist, Persecution, Sinai Mt., Gentile domination, etc.  
Nations, history of, II. 776–7.  
Nations, none with the Christ (Isa. 63), II. 743.  
Nations, none Christian, II. 778, III. 15, 193.  
Nations, posture of, III. 149, 153, 162, 186, 591, 598. See Antichrist, Unbelief, War, etc.  
Nations, spared, II. 468, 482, 491, 521, 528, 535, etc., 547, 768. See Perpetuation of the race, Jewish restoration and supremacy, Reign, etc.  
Nations, usage of, II. 375, 379.  
Nations, when saved, III. 185–6, 202, 213, 458, 592, 596–7, 600. See Pre-Mill. Advent, etc.

Naturalism, I. 83, II. 156–7, III. 115, 121, 161, 207, 281, 293–4, 506, 509.  
Natural Religion, III. 205, 509.  
Natural signs, III. 128, 164.  
Nature, I. 80.  
Nature, confidence in, III. 114, 115, 205. See Unbelief.  
Nature, imperfection of, I. 83, II. 152, etc. See Evil, Supernatural necessary, Miracles, Creation, etc.  
Nature, lauded, I. 107.  
Nature, repaired, I. 81. See Creation, Earth, Evil, etc.  
Nature, sympathetic, II. 498, III. 128, 151, 162, 164, 395–6.  
Nearness of the Advent, I. 470, III. 133. See Second Advent. Signs.  
Nearness of the Kingdom, III. 92, etc., 95, etc., 105, etc. See Kingdom, Signs.  
Nero-myth theory, II. 675.  
Net, parable of the, II. 24.  
New, usage of, I. 323, II. 499, 514.  
New, England Chiliasm, I. 541.  
New, Heavens and New Earth, I. 686, II. 148, 178, 499, etc. 542, etc, III. 587. See Earth, redeemed, etc.  
New, Heavens and New Earth, and early Church, II. 504, 525–6.  
New, Heavens and New Earth, perpetuity of, II. 503. See Kingdom, Race, Reign, etc.  
New Jerusalem, II. 144, 527–9, etc.  
New Jerusalem, marriage of, II. 527, etc. See Marriage.  
New Test. begins with the Kingdom, how, I. 181.  
New Test. cup of the, I. 327.  
New Test. theology of, III. 132.  
New York, III. 157.  
New York Prison Assoc, III. 144.  
New York State Charity Assoc., III. 144.  
Nicene Creed, I. 530.  
Night, II. 316, 368, 414.  
Nihilism, I. 108, II. 724, III. 154.  
No-age people, III. 269.  
Noah and Lot, days of, III. 112, 122–4, 133, 185, 297.  
Nobility of the saints. See Kings.  
Novelty, Millenarianism no, I. 19.  
Number of the name, II. 706.  
Numbers, sacred, II. 452.

Oath of God, III. 311, 411.  
Oath sacredness of the, I. 300, 387, 416, 422, 657, II. 202.  
Objection answered. II. 521, 552.  
Objections answered, Jewish, III. 408, etc. See Jewish.  
Obscurity of prophecy, I. 173, II. 287.  
Observation, meaning of, II. 41, 44, 46.  
Offices of the saints. See Kings, Priests, Destiny, Olam.  
Old and New Test., connection of, I. 157, 288, 338, 418, II. 51, 111, III. 111, 131, 242, 471.  
Old and New Test., relation to the Kingdom, I. 161.  
Old Test., knowledge of requisite, I. 188, II. 51, 111.  
Old Test., lowering of, I. 158. See Unbelief.  
Old Test., unbelieving attack upon, I. 159. See Genesis, Moses, books of, Miracle, Joshua's, etc.  
Omnipotence of God, I. 84, II. 522. See Power.  
One body, I. 615.  
One Hope, the, III. 309, etc.  
One faith people, I. 537, III. 269.  
One hundred and forty-four thousand, II. 322, 331, 380, III. 126, 160, 163, 263, 266, 375.  
One thousand years, II. 409, 456, 504, 528, 631, 638.  
Oneness of Father and Son, II. 139. See Christ divine-human, Representative of God. etc.  
Oneness future, III. 71.  
Oneness of kingdom, I. 245, II. 632, III. 60, 222, 463–4.

Opinions varied and antagonistic. See Second Advent, Kingdom, Millennium, Interpretation, etc.

Opponents, writers, I. 548.

Opposition, III. 233. See History of Chiliasm.

Optimistic, theory, II. 469, III. 148.

Order, divine. See Divine Purpose.

Origen, estimate of, I. 58, 507.

Origen, influence of, I. 499, etc. See Origen, Interpretation, spiritualistic.

Origenistic, interpretation, I. 51, 305, 310, 499, 503, 575, 593, 611, 644, II. 17, 351, 572, III. 173, 244. See Interpretation.

Augustinian and spiritualistic.

Ottoman, power, III. 126, 148.

Overthrow of Jerusalem and the Sec. Advent, II. 34.

Pantheism, III. 207.

Palestine and Antichrist, II. 760–1.

Palestine central, III. 33.

Palestine colonization schemes, II. 88, 468.

Palestine Exploration Soc., III. 148.

Palestine future, III. 33. See Jewish restoration, etc.

Palestine Jewish interest in, III. 126, 148.

Palestine inherited, II. 199, etc., 435, 440, 446, 516. See Christ, inheritance of, Inheritance of the Patriarchs, Covenants, Abrahamic and Davidic.

Palestine no type, III. 61.

Papacy, the, III. 77, 120, 142, 160, 162, 174, 236, 311, 546.

Papacy, and Antichrist, the, II. 221, 678, 683–4, 686–7, 689, 691, 703, 715–717, 741–2, 755–6.

Papacy, and Chiliasm, I. 513, 645, 662, 666, II. 98, 265, 383, 398, 401, 573, 598, 652.

Parable, king and servants, II. 24.

Parable, laborers in the vineyard, of the, II. 24, 389.

Parable, leaven, of the, I. 114, II. 22, III. 190–1.

Parable, marriage of the king's son, of the, III. 307.

Parable, mustard seed, of the, II. 22.

Parable, net, of the, II. 24.

Parable, nobleman, of the, II. 203.

Parable, pounds, of the, II. 25, 388.

Parable, rich man and Lazarus, of the II. 399.

Parable, royal wedding, of the, II. 24.

Parable, sower, of the, III. 186.

Parable, supper, of the, III. 142.

Parable, talents, of the, II. 24, 388.

Parable, tares and wheat, of the, II. 21, 26, 171, 181, 272, 381.

Parable, ten virgins, II. 24, 322, III. 299, etc.

Parables, formula of, II. 16, etc.

Parables, and kingdom, II. 20, 223.

Parables, perverted, I. 200, 657, 663, II. 20, 223.

Parables, prophetic, II. 18.

Paradise, II. 399, 401, 492, III. 51.

Paradise, earthly restored, II. 434, etc., 436–7, 443–5, 480, etc., 484, etc. See Earth, Inheritance, Kingdom, Curse, Reign, Creation. etc.

Parochial Schools, III. 158.

Parousia, II. 211, 219, 221–2, III. 302.

Particularism, III. 590

Pascal, Lamb a type, the, III. 481.

Passover, II. 225, III. 26.

Patriarchs, promises to, I. 294, 309, 320, 387. See Covenant Abrahamic.

Patriarchs, inheritance of, I. 294, 298, 309, 413, 585, II. 52, 96, 263, 444, 516, 530, 534.

Patriotism, III. 13, 14.

Paulikians, II. 265, 676.

Paul's preaching, III. 574–5. See Preaching.

Peace, attained when, II. 770, III. 596.  
Peace, Congresses, II. 113, 770.  
Peace, Societies, III. 129, 152.  
Peace, and safety, III. 114, 117, 119, 129, 136, 140, 152, 197–8, 203, 258, 329.  
Peace, and safety prophets, II. 732–3. See Prophet the false, Whitbyan theory, Unbelief, etc.  
Pentecost, day of, III. 66.  
Pentecost, feast of, II. 62.  
Perfect Redemption, III. 325. See Redemption.  
Perfect when, II. 396.  
Perfectibility, III. 436.  
Perfection of God, I. 84, 86, 387, II. 88, 137, 225.  
Perfectionists, I. 444, 473, 669, II. 623, III. 34, 69.  
Perpetuation of the race, II. 535, etc. See Transfiguration, Jewish supremacy, Nations spared, Peter's fire, Earth, Reign, etc.  
Perpetuation of New Heavens and New Earth.  
Perpetuity of the Covenant, I. 322, etc., 329.  
Perpetuity of the earth II. 427, etc., 513, etc., III. 587. See Perpetuation of the race, Kingdom, Reign.  
Perpetuity of the kingdom, I. 233, 565, II. 599, 630, etc.  
Perpetuity of the kingship, II. 603.  
Perpetuity of the Priesthood of Jesus, II. 601. etc., III. 456.  
Perpetuity of the Priesthood of the Saints, II. 617, III. 464.  
Perilous times, III. 124–5, 209, 294.  
Periodicals, Chiliastic, I. 553.  
Persecution, future, II. 328, 334–5, 377, 700, 720, 731, etc. 734, etc., 738, etc., 745, etc., 749, etc., 751, 757–8, III. 14, 143–4, 153–6, 161–5, 172, 185, 188, 197–8, 210, 293, 298. See Antichrist.  
Persecution, future, Jewish belief in, II. 734.  
Person of Jesus, I. 561, etc. See Christ, interest in His person, Christological question, the great, Christ, the divine-human, etc.  
Personal abuse, III. 231–2, 325.  
Personal experience, III. 280, 285, 327–8, 475, 513.  
Personal Second Advent, I. 569, 570, 674, II. 76, 86, 139, 156, 164, 180, 189, 208, 217, 347–8, 365, 410, 412, III. 59, 305, 377, 384–5, 528. See Son of Man, Parousia, Epiphaneia, Reign, Inheritance, etc.  
Personal Second Advent, opinions respecting, II. 164, etc., 168, etc., 343. See Death, Millennium, Advent second perverted, Spiritualized, Unbelief of, etc.  
Personal Second Advent, Pre-Millennial, I. 470, 565, 572, 577, II. 117, 152, 352, etc., 167, 174, etc., 194, 199, 208, 227, 342, 161, 362, 409, 414, 439, 461, 479, 499, 554, 570, 622, 668, III. 345, 586. See, Reign, Judgeship, Marriage, Mt. Sinai, Davidic Throne, Kingdom, Inheritance, Son of Man, etc.  
Perversions, II. 433, 436, 444, 446, 537, 539, 541, III. 38, 51, 53, 152, 163, 172, 177–8, 180, 182, 187, 193, 204, 211, 219, etc., 230–1, 330, 383, 423, 451, 455, 461, 575, 577, 580, 583, 592, 594. See Extravagances, Unbelief.  
Pessimist theory, II. 469.  
Peter, Epistle of, III. 365.  
Peter, Second Epistle, II. 559.  
Peter, Confession of, I. 441, III. 515.  
Petrobrusians, I. 661.  
Petro-Joannites, I. 54.  
Philadelphian Soc., I. 74.  
Philippians, Epistle of, III. 362.  
Philo's system of interpretation, I. 50.  
Philosophy, I. 132, 502, III. 206, 208, 257, 561.  
Philosophy, true, III. 472.  
Pietism and Chiliasm, I. 538, 540.  
Piety assumed, II. 343.  
Piety personal, III. 322–3, 513.  
Piety perverted, III. 226, 254.  
Pilate's judgment, III. 571.  
Pillars, II. 580.  
Pit, usage, II. 256.  
Pit and snare, III. 294.  
Place of the Kingdom (location). See Earth, Kingdom on earth, Inheritance, Patriarchs, etc.

Place preparation, of the, III. 58.

Plagues, III. 162.

Plan, the divine. See Divine Purpose.

Plymouth Brethren, I. 405, 536, 554, 585, 640, II. 324, III. 271.

Poets, Chiliastic, I. 554.

Poiset, I. 74.

Poland, III. 15.

Political—divine government, I. 207, 240, 266, 348, 651, II. 97–8, 117, 119, 651, 663. See Davidic throne and Kingdom, Covenant, Reign, Church and State, Inheritance, etc.

Political—signs, III. 127, 134, 153.

Poor encouraged, II. 388.

Popes, II. 675, 691. See Papacy.

Population of Palestine, an objection, II. 52.

Pordage, I. 74.

Postponement of the Kingdom, I. 379, etc., 412, etc., 419, etc., 421, 433, 577, 586, 590, etc., II. 48, etc., 55, etc., 75, etc., 161, etc., 199, 224, etc., 639, etc., 668, III. 13, 242–3, 356, 454, 484–6, 503, 517, 519, 523, 527–9, 544, 546, 585. See Church preparatory, Inheritance, Kingdom, Reign, etc.

Power of God, III. 45, 47, 221, 239. See ability of.

Practical application of truth, I. 54, 56, 66, 116, 118, 477, II. 195, 333, 386.

Practical effect of Chiliasm, I. 551–2, 696, II. 167, 305, 333, 344, 390, III. 103, 110, 141, 163, 167–8, 199, 200, 228, 232, 235–7, 313, etc., 315, 318, 320, etc., 323, etc., 329, etc., 385, etc., 555. See Advocates, Evangelists, Missionaries, History of Chiliasm, etc.

Prayer, I. 117.

Prayer, answers to, III. 131, 390, 474.

Prayer, for the Advent, I. 491, 691–2, 695–6, II. 305, 333, III. 309, 315, etc., 330, 384–5. See Advent precious, Hope the blessed, etc.

Prayer, Lord's, the, I. 531, 618, 643, 689, 695, etc., II. 436, III. 186, 391.

Prayer, Lord's, the, misapplied 694–6, II. 37.

Preaching, apostles, of the, I. 433, 436, 438, 443, 445, 469, 471, 475, 478, II. 17, 19. See Paul's preaching, His. of Chiliasm.

Preaching, Christ, the, III. 579.

Preaching, disciples, of the, I. 274, 362, 366, 430, III. 585.

Preaching, early, III. 245, 296, 579.

Preaching, first confined to the Jewish nation, I. 356.

Preaching, future, II. 745, 759, III. 160, 166.

Preaching, Jesus, of, I. 266, 362, 366, 379, 384, 446.

Preaching, John, of, I. 253, 256, 260, III. 585. See John the Baptist.

Predictions of Balaam, III. 401, etc.

Predictions of the Christ, III. 414.

Predictions of Daniel, I. 672, III. 405.

Predictions of Isaiah, I. 684, III. 405.

Predictions of Micah, I. 685.

Predictions of Zechariah, I. 685.

Pregizerians, I. 554.

Prejudice, II. 537, 718–9, III. 552.

Pre-Millennial Advent. See Personal, Sec. Advent, Pre-Mill.

Preparatory, Church is. See Church.

Preparation for Christianity, I. 377.

Press, activity of the, III. 127, 135, 149, 150, 250, 255.

Preterite interpretation, III. 371.

Prey, usage, II. 256.

Pride, II. 594, III. 279.

Priest, Christ the, II. 145, 601, etc.

Priest, Christ the, design of, II. 604–5.

Priest, Christ the, how limited, II. 601, etc.,

Priest, Christ the, relates to humanity, II. 605.

Priest, Christ the, royal, II. 602, 604.

Priest, Christ the, unchangeable, II. 601, etc.,

Priests, saints, II. 607, etc., III. 71, 464.

Priests, saints, activity of, II. 614.  
Priests, saints, bless, II. 613.  
Priests, declare the laws, II. 610.  
Priests, divinely called, II. 612.  
Priests, exaltation of, II. 608–9, 613.  
Priests, glorified, II. 616.  
Priests, glorify, the Christ, II. 611.  
Priests, gradations of rank among, II. 610. See Kings.  
Priests, holy, II. 612, 617.  
Priests, intercourse of the, II. 617.  
Priests, judges also, II. 610.  
Priests, number of the, II. 616.  
Priests, oneness of the, II. 615.  
Priests, perpetually such, II. 617.  
Priests, place of the, II. 617.  
Priests, sacrifices of the, II. 611.  
Priests, singing of the, II. 616.  
Priests, splendor of the, II. 607, 616.  
Priests, supernatural powers of the, II. 613, etc., III. 64, etc., 80, etc.  
Priests, teachers, II. 614.  
Priests, universal, II. 607.  
Princes of the Captivity, II. 203.  
Princes, saints are, II. 579. See Kings.  
Prison, usage of, II. 254, 256.  
Private judgment, I. 132.  
Profession, mere, III. 498.  
Proli, III. 51.  
Prominence of Scripture, III. 130.  
Prophecy, appreciated when, II. 745, 770, 775.  
Prophecy, based on the covenants, I. 337, 340.  
Prophecy, comparison of, I. 171, 246, II. 141, 279.  
Prophecy, conditional, III. 85.  
Prophecy, conditioned and unconditioned, I. 176, II. 48.  
Prophecy, definitions of, I. 164, 169, II. 175.  
Prophecy, displays wisdom, I. 232.  
Prophecy, future, II. 147.  
Prophecy, fulfilment of, I. 69, 166, 309, 693, II. 175, III. 224, 252, 360, 414, 419, 421, 429, 453, 489, 492, 526.  
Prophecy, history, and, I. 172.  
Prophecy, how dealt with, III. 197–8, 200, 214, 221, 252–3. See Interpretation spiritual, Perversions, Unbelief, Millennium, etc.  
Prophecy, important, I. 170, II. 722.  
Prophecy, intention of, I. 163.  
Prophecy, lowering of, I. 64. See Unbelief.  
Prophecy, neglected, III. 200, 414.  
Prophecy, obscurity of, I. 172, II. 287.  
Prophecy, perverted, I. 167, 346, II. 103, 130, 141, 770. See Perversions.  
Prophecy, predictive, I. 165.  
Prophecy, profitable, I. 169.  
Prophecy, proof of, III. 437. See Analogy, Interpretation literal, Covenants, fulfilment of, etc.  
Prophecy, scorned, II. 770. See Unbelief.  
Prophecy, spiritualized, I. 205. See Interpretation spiritual, Origenistic interpretation, Augustine, etc.  
Prophecy, study of, requisite, I. 163, 168, II. 333, III. 108, 151, 197, 200, 213, 386, 429.  
Prophecy, Theocracy, its relation to downfall and, restoration of the, I. 240. See Theocracy, Kingdom.  
Prophecy, unbelief of, III. 131, 197–8, 221, 414, 419. See Unbelief, Perversions, Persecution, Antichrist, Gentiles high-minded, etc.  
Prophecy, falsely, III. 143, 152, 197–8, 203, 206. See Prophets, false, Peace and safety, etc.  
Prophet, the false (allied with Antichrist), II. 692, 695, 702, III. 121, 162.  
Prophets, false, III. 203, 258, 510, 594. See Prophesying.



Prophetic, Conferences, I. 554, III. 130, 153, 169, 204, 222, 263, 327, 332.  
 Prophetic, knowledge increased, III. 97, 108, 170.  
 Prophetic, order, III. 599.  
 Providence, I. 414, II. 596, III. 340, etc., 428, 430.  
 Providential coming, II. 167. etc., 221. See Advent, Second, perverted, spiritualized, etc.  
 Prudence, III. 166, 197–8, 328.  
 Psalms, imprecatory, II. 110, etc., 736, 771, III. 391.  
 Purchased possession, II. 479, 534.  
 Puritanism, I. 650.  
 Purpose, the divine, III. 287, 295–6, 340, 347, 371, 440, 454, 469, 475, 482, 487, 491, 493, 504, 515, 520, 593, 597, 600.  
  
 Quakers, I. 118, III. 11, 69.  
 Qualifications, moral, I. 415, 601, 617, II. 75, 195, 225, 332, 386, 612, III. 279, 284–5, 286–7–8, 307, 327. See Trial, Firstborn, First-fruits, etc.  
 Qualifications, of saints glorified. See Priests, Kings.  
 Queen. See Bride, Marriage of the Lamb.  
 Question, the great Christological, III. 512, etc., 537, etc.  
 Quicken, usage, II. 256, 258, 299.  
 Quickening spirit, II. 258.  
 Quotations, why freely employed, I. 20.  
 Quoting prophecy, the apostles, III. 185.  
  
 Race, antiquity of, III. 500.  
 Race, delivered, II. 491, III. 455, 584.  
 Race, perpetuated, II. 535, etc., III. 191, 321, 587.  
 Race, perpetuated, objections to, II. 552, etc.  
 Race, unity of the, III. 500.  
 Rank, grades of future, II. 387. See Kings degrees of rank, Priests, gradations of, Reward proportioned.  
 Ransomed, II. 258.  
 Rashness of Gentiles, I. 329, 333, 395, 398, 416, 425, 615, II. 57, 73, 78, 91. See Gentiles high-minded, Interpretation spiritual, etc.  
 Rationalism, III. 207, 224, 408.  
 Reason, III. 280–1, 286–7–8–9.  
 Reason, exaltation of, I. 135, III. 155, 220, 239, 280, 289. See Unbelief.  
 Reason, and Faith, III. 286–9.  
 Reason, perverting the Kingdom, III. 220, 288–9.  
 Redeemed, II. 258. See Saints, Firstborn, etc.  
 Redeemer, III. 449, etc., 453–4, 529. See Christ perfect, etc., Restorer, Redemption, Evil, etc.  
 Redeemer, perfect, a, III. 325, 529. See Christ.  
 Redemption, I. 419, II. 182, 196, 258, 307, 410, 433, 535, etc.  
 Redemption, body of the, II. 229, 236–7, 240, 397.  
 Redemption, complete, II. 145, 149, 156, 200, 237, 348, 370, 466, 479, etc., 483, etc., 485, 490, 515, 534, etc., 537, 604, III. 325, 366, 369, 436, 449, etc. 454–5, 457, 493, 539, 550, 553, 600. See Restitution, Blessings forfeited. Christ, Restorer, Evil. Curse, etc.  
 Redemption, extent of, II. 536, etc., 550, etc.  
 Redemption, imperfect, made, II. 437, 537, 543.  
 Redemption, perverted, III. 455, 457, 562.  
 Redemption, plan of, III. 429, 436, 529, 584. See Divine Purpose, Covenant, End, Kingdom, etc.  
 Redemption, progressive, II. 469, 435, etc., 535, etc., 547.  
 Redemption, purchased possession, II. 479, 534.  
 Redemption, signs of the, I. 96. See Signs, Kingdom, nearness of, Unbelief, etc.  
 Reformation, the I. 524, etc., 666.  
 Reformed Jews, I. 376, II. 232. See Jews.  
 Reformed Presbyterian Church. I. 649, II. 778.  
 Reformers, I. 524, II. 215, III. 159, 175–7. See Luther, Calvin, Knox, etc.  
 Refreshing, Jewish belief concerning, II. 461, 467.  
 Refreshing, meaning of the, II. 462, etc., 470.  
 Refreshing, resurrection, and, II. 464, 471.  
 Refreshing, times of, II. 461, etc

Regeneration, II. 257, 259, 300, 473 etc. III. 587.

Regeneration, extent of the, II. 475, 477.

Regeneration, meaning of, II. 473–4.

Regeneration, resurrection, and, II. 275, etc.

Regeneration, washing of, II. 478.

Rejoicing of Jesus, III. 602.

Reign of the Christ, II. 504, 532–3, 536, 561, 768, III. 213, 370, 539, 543, 548, 550, 553, 555, 586. See Supremacy, World-dominion, Kingdom, Theocracy, Reign of the Saints, Judgeship, etc.

Reign of the Christ, perpetuity of, I. 233, 565, III. 599, 630, etc.

Reign of the Christ, visible, I. 117, 128, 204, 342, 348, 351, 364, 369, 564, 569, 573, 575, 641, 648, 651, 655, 660, 674–5, 683, 692, II. 33, 44, 46, 92, 97, 117, 123, 204, 340, 343, 348, 504, 513, 532–3, III. 43, etc., 460, etc., 463, 465, 528, 544–5, 548–9, 552, 582, 584, 587. See Davidic throne and Kingdom, Inheritance, Son of Man, Davidic Covenant, etc.

Reign of the Christ, objections to visible, II. 344, etc., 346, etc., 348. See also Christ, dishonoring of, etc.

Reign of the Christ, and the morning, II. 417.

Reign of the saints, I. 388, 536, 691, II. 97, 128, 134, 139, 140, 179, 225, 304, 316, 330, 333, 376, 385, 387, 391, 432–3, 570, 577, 590, III. 30, 58, 71, 215, 238, 307, 587, 600. See Saints, future exaltation, Inheritance, Kings, Priests, Princes, Judges, etc.

Reign of the saints, blessings of the, II. 591, 593. See Blessings, Kingdom, etc.

Reign of the saints, degrees in, II. 591. See Rank, Reward, Priests, Degrees.

Reign of the saints, design of, II. 588, etc., 593, etc.

Reign of the saints, earth, on, II. 574, 598–9, 603. See Earth, Kingdom, Inheritance, etc.

Reign of the saints, grandeur of the, II. 570, etc., 574, 578–9, 581.

Reign of the saints, honor of the, II. 592–4, 599.

Reign of the saints, inaugurated, when, II. 572, etc., 590, 598. See Advent Second. Hope the Blessed, etc.

Reign of the saints, perpetuity of the, II. 603. See Kingdom, perpetuity of, Kings, Priests, etc.

Reign of the saints, perversions of the, II. 571–3, 575, 597–8.

Reign of the saints, priesthood associated with the, II. 71, 215, 464. See Priests.

Reign of the saints, qualifications, for the II. 590–1, III. 81, 457. See Firstborn, Baptism of the Holy Ghost, Supernatural, etc.

Reign of the saints, representative of Christ's reign, II. 596.

Reign of the saints, supernatural associated with the, II. 595. See Baptism of the Holy Ghost, Miracles, Supernatural, Kings, Priests, etc.

Reign of the saints, who are engaged in the II. 590. See first-fruits, Firstborn, One hundred and forty-four thousand. Elect, Dispensation, design of saints gathered, etc.

Religion, future, man's II. 722, 725, 728–9, 760, 770–1. See Antichrist, Humanitarianism, Unbelief, etc.

Religion, natural, III. 440.

Religion, universal, III. 207.

Religious liberty, future, II. 742.

Religious unbelief. See under Unbelief.

Rellyanites, I. 537, II. 290.

Rellyism, III. 269.

Representative of God, who, II. 349, III. 537, etc.

Reproaches, III. 230.

Republicanism eulogized, II. 777–8, III. 12, 592, 594.

Responsibility of rejectors, III. 166, 197–8–9, 225, 229, 230, 239, 328, 383.

Responsibility of unbelief, II. 732, III. 294, 528. See Unbelief inexcusable, etc.

Rest, the, II. 441, 448, etc., 454, etc., 463, III. 396.

Rest, extent of the, II. 467, 470–1.

Rest, times of the, II. 469.

Restitution, the, I. 96, 102, II. 141, 146, 174, 178, 188, 300, 348, 408, III. 493, 587. See Creation, Restorer, Curse, Evil, Reign, Kingdom, etc.

Restitution, Jewish view of, II. 461, 467.

Restitution, miraculous, I. 100, II. 144, 152 etc., 187, 195–6. See supernatural, necessity of, Creation, etc.

Restitution, times of, II. 425, 461, etc., 535.

Restitutionists, III. 269.

Restorer, the, I. 250, II. 76, 78, 152 etc., 186, 195, 307, 430–1, 466, 468, 472, 486, III. 454, 473, 478, 494, 515. See under Christ, Blessings forfeited, Evil removed, Restitution, etc.

Restoration of the Jews. See Jewish nation, restoration of, supremacy of, Election, etc.

Resurrection, animals of, II. 484.

Resurrection, Apocalypse, and the, II. 264, etc., 285, 311.

Resurrection, belief, the ancient, II. 260, 404.

Resurrection, belief, the early, II. 228, 235, 250, 253, 256, 291, 304, 308–9.

Resurrection, belief, the Jewish, I. 297, 302, II. 235–6, 244, 247, 249, 253, 261, 270, 272, 290, 297, 299, 300, 302, 305, 308, 311, 404, 409. See Jewish belief.

Resurrection, believers and, II. 299, 385.

Resurrection, birth, a, II. 477. See Birth, usage and future.

Resurrection, children of the, II. 237, 298.

Resurrection, comparison and, II. 302.

Resurrection, concessions and, II. 241, 246, 253, 265, 267, 271, 303, 309.

Resurrection, corporeal, II. 228, etc., 236, 239, 250, 304, 308.

Resurrection, corporeal, denied, II. 230, 272.

Resurrection, corruption and (Ps. 16:10) II. 237.

Resurrection, Daniel and, II. 245, etc.

Resurrection, Daniel of, II. 248.

Resurrection, design of the, II. 304.

Resurrection, Ezekiel and, II. 250, etc.

Resurrection, first the, II. 174, 227, 244, 264, etc., 272, 295, 311, 439, 461, 473, 554, III. 245, 345, 586.

Resurrection, general analogy and, II. 308.

Resurrection, Gospels and Epistles, and the, II. 295, etc., 311.

Resurrection, harvest, and the, II. 269, 272.

Resurrection, ignored, II. 288.

Resurrection, Isaiah, and, II. 274.

Resurrection, Jewish, II. 260, 290, 297.

Resurrection, Jews and the, III. 418.

Resurrection, Kingdom, and the, II. 227, 243.

Resurrection, land, and the, II. 251.

Resurrection, life, II. 477.

Resurrection, morning, and the, II. 415, 417.

Resurrection, Moses of, II. 562.

Resurrection, necessary, I. 296, 298, 301, 304, II. 170, 175, 180, 189, 227, etc., 232, etc., 244, 298, 300, 304, III. 524.

Resurrection, objections, and, II. 278, etc., 283, 301.

Resurrection, Old Test., and the, II. 244, etc., 274, etc.

Resurrection, Paul, and, II. 244, 298.

Resurrection, pledge, a, III. 523.

Resurrection, private, II. 314.

Resurrection, prominence of, II. 228, 237.

Resurrection, raised, who are, II. 285. See first.

Resurrection, Rachel, and, II. 253, 255.

Resurrection, refreshing, and the, II. 464, 471.

Resurrection, restoration, and the, II. 305.

Resurrection, rest of the dead, first and the, II. 273, etc., 278, 288, 290.

Resurrection, small children of. See Rachel above.

Resurrection, spiritual, II. 240, 284.

Resurrection, spiritualizing, and, II. 309.

Resurrection, time, of the, II. 285. See first, Sec. Advent.

Resurrection, unbelief, and, III. 524–5.

Revelation, divine, III. 284–5, 287–8–9.

Revelation, future, II. 193, III. 29, etc.

Revelation, interpret, how, II. 715.

Revelation, nature, and, III. 30.

Revelation, present, sufficiency, I. 626, II. 574, III. 29, 287, 294.

Revelation, unbelief, and. See Unbelief.

Reward, full, a, II. 591.

Reward, given, when, II. 183, 330, 376–7, 379, 388, 394, 396. See future, Sec. Advent, Inheritance, Intermediate state, Reign, etc.

Reward, future, III. 166–7, 229, 277, 306–7, 328.

Reward, proportioned, II. 586–7, 591. See Judgment of believers, Degrees, Rank, Kings, Priests.

Rib, usage, III. 431.

Riches, II. 143.

Rich man and Lazarus, parable of the, II. 399.

River, usage of, III. 394.

Rod of iron, II. 753, III. 189.

Rod and staff, III. 389.

Roman Catholic Church, I. 118, 202, 513, 645, 662, 666, II. 98, 103, 154, 215, 220, 265, 383, 398, 401. See Papacy, Popes.

Roman Empire, III. 132.

Roman Empire, divided form, I. 672, 677, II. 115, 176, 639, etc., 693, 754.

Roman Empire, God's estimate, of the, III. 15.

Roman Empire, headless, III. 126.

Roman Empire, jealousy of, I. 270, 682, 497, 557, II. 683, 776.

Roman Empire, kingdom, and the, I. 468, 644, 682.

Roman Empire, importance of knowing the, II. 643, 685, 693, 755.

Roman Empire, revival of the, II. 648, etc., 668, 693, 695.

Roman Empire, traced, II. 640, etc.

Romans, Epistle to the, III. 361.

Royalty, place of manifestation, III. 32, etc., 587.

Royal wedding, parable of the, III. 24.

Russia, II. 648, 688, 695, 710.

Sabbatarians, III. 266.

Sabbathai, II. 759.

Sabbath, typical, III. 99.

Sabbatical year, II. 145, 368, 452, 487, III. 90.

Sabbatism, the, I. 476, 486, 527, II. 448, etc., 454, etc. 487, III. 587.

Sabbatism, chronology, and, II. 459.

Sabbatism, contrasts, its, II. 457.

Sabbatism, early Church views, II. 449, etc., 456, etc. 452, 487.

Sabbatism, Jewish views, II. 448, etc., 450, 456.

Sacred numbers, II. 452.

Sacrifice of Isaac, III. 506.

Sacrifice of Jesus, III. 455, 600. See Death.

Sacrifices, bloody, not future, II. 83, etc., 89, etc.

Saints, association with angels, II. 621.

Saints, coming of, II. 175, 187.

Saints, destiny of, II. 593–6, 620.

Saints, future exaltation of, III. 28, 51, 71, 306–7, 447, 458, 578, 586, 591, 593, 600.

Saints, gathering of, II. 177, III. 96, 600. See Elect., Call.

Saints, glory of, II. 418. See Glorification, destiny, etc.

Saints, honor of, II. 588, 592, 594, 620, 740, 766.

Saints, inheriting, I. 303, 310, 322, 392, 402, 414, 584, 600, 602, II. 13, 224, 227, 263, 330, 374, 376, 439, 570, 607, III. 62, 457, 460, 585. See Inheritance, Earth, Kingdom, Reign, etc.

Saints, Judges, II. 578, 583–4, 610, III. 81. See Judge, Kings, Judgment, etc.

Saints, Judgment of, II. 385, etc., 389, etc.

Saints, Kings, II. 577, etc., 590, etc., III. 30, 58, 71, 215, 238, 307, 457, 587, 600. See Kings, Inheritance, Reign, Judge, Prince, etc.

Saints, morning, and the, II. 416, etc.

Saints, Most High, of the, II. 587.

Saints, not to be despised, II. 593–4.

Saints, present condition of, II. 572.

Saints, power over angels, II. 620.

Saints, Priests, II. 71, 215, 464, 607, etc. See Priests.

Saints, reigning of the, I. 388, 536, 691, II. 97, 128, 134, 139, 140, 179, 225, 304, 316, 330, 333, 376, 385, 387, 391, 432–3, 570, etc., 607, etc., 630, III. 30, 58, 71, 215, 238, 307, 587, 600. See Reign, Kings, Priests, Kingdom, etc.

Saints, riches of, II. 596.

Saints, supernatural power of, III. 64, etc., 71, 445, 447, 458.

Salvation, II. 142, 154, 181, 386, 391, 410. See Redemption, Blessings, Curse, Evil, Reign, etc.

Salvation, future, III. 395, etc., 529, 539, 554. See Second Advent, Creation, Millennium, etc.

Salvation, great, the, II. 536, III. 451, etc. See Reign, Blessings, Kings, Priests, Race, etc.

Salvation, perfected, II. 466. See Redemption, perfected.

Salvation, perverted, III. 453. See Perversions, Spiritualizing.

Salvation, usage of term, III. 160, 149, 150, 453.

Sanctuary, II. 202, III. 38.

Sanctuary, cleaning of the, II. 115, 603, III. 458, etc.

Satan, III. 188, 262.

Satan, bound, II. 142, 147, 181, 292, 359.

Satan, bruised, II. 582.

Satan, temptation of, I. 698, etc.

Satan, titles of, I. 701.

Satan, victory, obtains no, II. 433, 536.

Satan, who, II. 621.

Saved, the multitude of, II. 536, 551.

Science and the Bible, III. 498, etc.

Science future, III. 439.

Science and Religion, conflict between, III. 507–9.

Scoffers, II. 335, 431.

Scoffing, III. 115, 134, 136, 153, 256.

Scottish Church, I. 649.

Scripture, analogy of, III. 343, etc.

Scripture, comparison of, I. 112, 152, 333.

Scripture, doctrine of Kingdom in it, I. 111. See Kingdom based on.

Scripture, explained, II. 108, 425, II. 388, etc.

Scripture, extent of, I. 154. See prominence of, Covenants, etc.

Scripture, how undermined, I. 118. See Interpretation spiritual, Unbelief, Perversions, etc.

Scripture, indefiniteness, I. 149.

Scripture, infallible guide, I. 116, 125, 135, 204.

Scripture needs man's agency, I. 120.

Scripture only authoritative, I. 110, III. 272, 285, 287–8.

Scripture prominence of, III. 130, 153, 225.

Scripture reason, and, I. 136. See Reason, Unbelief and reason.

Scripture sufficiency of, I. 124.

Scripture supremacy of, I. 132.

Scripture whole, as a, I. 158.

Sea, II. 500, 527, 529, III. 394.

Seal, the last, II. 195.

Seal, the sixth, II. 686, 689, 717, III. 372, 374.

Sealed vision, II. 661.

Seasons, Millennial, II. 528.

Second Adventists, I. 523, 536, II. 55, 79, III. 268. See Millerism.

Sect of the Holy Ghost, III. 74.

Sela, III. 26–7.

Self-denial, III. 279, 284.

Self-righteousness, I. 417.

Senses, the various, I. 58.

Senses, of prophecy, I. 193.

Septuagint Chronology, II. 163, 451.

Serpent, the, II. 448, etc.

Servetus, I. 54, 635.

Seven, II. 452.

Seven, Churches, III. 377, etc.

Seventh-Day Baptists, III. 11.

Seventh-Day Adventists, I. 536, II. 79, 323, 602–3, 575, 602–3, 627, III. 142, 163–4, 211, 263, etc., 339.

Seventh-Day observed, II. 458.

Seventh-Day question, III. 264–5, 268.  
Seventy weeks, II. 659, etc., 718.  
Shadow of death, III. 389.  
Shakers, I. 44, 54, 74, 118, 473, 488, 552, 591, II. 166, 232, 425, 626, III. 142, 153, 236, 270.  
Shaking of heaven and earth, II. 494, etc.  
Sheep and goats, II. 375.  
Sheol, II. 401–2.  
Shepherd, usage, III. 388.  
Shepherds, II. 580.  
Shiloh, III. 398–9.  
Shout, II. 331.  
Sign of the Son of Man, II. 327, III. 162, 164.  
Signs, I. 381, 580, II. 46, 498, 755, 758, III. 94, 109, etc., 132–3, 139, 160, etc., 163, etc., 199, 209, 237, 239, 509.  
Signs, cheering, III. 170.  
Signs, classification of, III. 113, 132–3, 159, 160, 165,  
Signs, knowledge, of the, III. 110.  
Signs, inspiration, and, III. 167.  
Signs, miraculous, III. 472. See Anti-Christ, Advent.  
Signs, nature of the, III. 112, etc., 132–3, 164.  
Signs, neglected, III. 165.  
Signs, political, III. 127, 134, 153.  
Signs, redemption, and, III. 170.  
Silence of Scripture, I. 104.  
Simonians, III. 29.  
Sinai Mt., II. 326, 759, 762–3, 766, III. 17, etc., 588.  
Sinai Mt., and investiture, III. 25.  
Sinai Mt., and revelation, III. 30.  
Sinai Mt., route from, III. 22, 27, 393.  
Sinaitic Covenant, I. 311.  
Sin, I. 102. See Blessings forfeited, Curse, Evil.  
Sin, blotting out of, III. 459.  
Sin, mystery, a, I. 103.  
Sin, overruled, I. 105. See Redemption, Salvation,  
Sin, provision for, III. 420, 425, 431. See Christ.  
Sin, removed, III. 455. See New Heavens, etc.  
Sin, removing. See under Christ.  
Sin, subject to no. See Christ, Saints, Kings, Priests.  
Singing, future, II. 616.  
Six days of Creation, II. 458, 469.  
Sleep, usage, II. 256, 258, III. 431.  
Slumbering and sleeping, III. 304.  
Smith, Joseph, I. 204. See Mormons.  
Snare, III. 97, 102, 112. See Pit and snare.  
Socialism, II. 623, 724, 779.  
Society of Friends, I. 118.  
Society of Korn, I. 537.  
Socinians, I. 159.  
Sodom, usage, II. 290.  
Solomonic age, II. 524.  
Son of Man, the, I. 559, 565, etc., 582, 614, II. 167, 180, 223, 327, 341, 346–7, 351–2, 355, 374, 410, 563, III. 553–4.  
Son of Man, kingdom given to the, I. 577, 581, II. 223.  
Son of Man, meaning of, I. 566, II. 167.  
Son of Man, sign of the. See Sign.  
Sons of God, II. 581.  
Sons of God, manifestation of the, II. 592.  
Southcott, Joanna, I. 118, II. 139, 323.  
Soul, usage, II. 266, 270, 281, 293, III. 389.

Sovereignty, divine, I. 250, 556, 559, III. 559, 563, 583.

Spared nations, II. 468, 482, 491, 521, 528, 535, etc., 547, 768. See Race, perpetuation of, Restoration of Jewish nation Reign, etc.

Spear, II. 706.

Spirit, aid how given, I. 52, 66, 117, 119, 332.

Spirit, earnest of the, III. 67.

Spirit, claimed, how, I. 118, 120, 172, 204.

Spirit, filled with the, III. 70. See Baptism.

Spirit, future outpouring of, II. 147, III. 64, etc.

Spirit, and the Jewish nation, III. 75.

Spiritual blessings, I. 307, 310, 315, 331, 365, 384, 400, 511, 575, 687, II. 44, 84, 90, 93, 97, 127, 141, 144, 151, 178, 600, III. 167–8, 457, 460, etc., 463, etc., 590–1. See Kings, Priests, Reign, Kingdom, Redemption perfected, etc.

Spiritual body, II. 232, 234, 238, 241, 350, III. 464.

Spiritual discernment, I. 52, 172, 332.

Spiritual kingdom, II. 92, 99, 121, 204.

Spiritualistic interpretation. See Interpretation spiritualistic, Origenistic, Allegorical, etc.

Spirituality of the Kingdom, II. 44, 604, 607, etc., 611, 615, III. 460, etc., 462, etc. See Spiritual blessings, Kings, Priests, etc., etc.

Spiritualism, III. 123–4, 145–6, 155–6, 290, 436.

Spiritualists, I. 75, 118, 134, 157, 684, II. 197, 232, 425, 563, 706, 720, III. 29, 163, 165.

Spiritualizing, III. 64, 88, 219, 310, 462–3, 525. See Interpretation spiritualistic, etc.

Spirituals, II. 677.

Star, usage, II. 580, III. 403–4.

Star, morning, the, II. 316, 317, 414, II. 404.

Stars, lost, II. 429.

Starovers, II. 674.

State and Church. I. 207, 240, 266, 348, 651, 663, II. 97–8, 117, 119, III. 14, 16, 83, 338, 462, 545, 551, 582, 591, 595–6.

State Churches, I. 395, 653.

St. Louis, III. 201.

Stone, I. 676, 683.

Storch. III. 70.

Storrites, III. 269.

Study of Scripture neglected, I. 46, 66. See Scripture, Prophecy, Covenant.

Steubner, III. 70.

Subjects related, III. 324, etc.

Subordination of the Son, I. 579. See Christ.

Sudden Coming, III. 23. See Advent second.

Sun, the, II. 317, 414.

Sun, the, darkened, III. 151, 164.

Sunday, III. 265, 268.

Sunday, fasting on, II. 458.

Supernatural, the, I. 80, 97, 365, 676, II. 33, 80, 84, 89, 105, 345, 595, 613, 758, 767, 772, III. 28, 64, etc., 67, etc., 70, etc., 456, 463, 473. See necessity of the, Miracles, Christ, Kings, Saints, Reign, Creation, Kingdom, Baptism, etc.

Supernatural, necessity of the, I. 81, II. 53, 80, 89, 99, 105, 144, 147, 152, etc., 156, 472, 492, 498, III. 71, 73, 184, 220, 238–9, 287–8–9, 295–6, 341, 347, 440, 464, 472, 477, 479, 488, 503, 506, 514, 521.

Supernatural, and the natural, III. 511.

Supremacy, Jewish, II. 92, etc., 114.

Survival of Chiliasm, I. 553.

Swedenborgianism, I. 74, 204, 248, 444, 473, 488, II. 41, 55, 165, 232, 351, 366, 381, 425, 626, III. 29, 39, 51, 236, 256, 573. See Interpretation.

Symbolic (Rev. Ch. 19), II. 345.

Symbolic language, II. 686.

Symbols, how treated, III. 375.

Synonymous, Church and Kingdom, not, I. 632.

Switzerland, III. 140.

Tabernacle of God, III. 591.

Tabernacle typical, II. 568.

Tabernacles, feast of, III. 90.

Talents, parable of the, II. 24, 388.

Talmudical system, III. 415.

Tares and wheat, parable of the, II. 21, 26, 171, 181, 272, 381, III. 118, 120.

Teleological, importance of, I. 78. See Divine Purpose.

Temperance movement, the, III. 143.

Temple, the, III. 90.

Temple, of God, II. 707.

Temple, typical, II. 568.

Temporal, I. 305, 310, II. 120.

Temporal, blessings, II. 436, 442, 660, III. 457, 462. See Reign, Creation, Jewish nation, Race, etc.

Temporal, deliverer, I. 273, 384, II. 776, etc., III. 425–6, 457, 542.

Temptation of Jesus, I. 698, etc.

Ten horns, I. 672, II. 693, 696, 707, 718, 752, 754–5, III. 149.

Ten Kingdoms. See Ten Horns.

Ten tribes, II. 65, etc.

Testaments, Old and New, I. 157, 288, 338, 418, II. 51, 111, III. 111, 131, 242, 471.

Testimony, human, I. 98.

Thamer, I. 54.

Theism, I. 86.

Theocracy. See under the head of Kingdom for all the particulars not given here, the two being synonymous.

Theocracy, meaning of, I. 216, II. 123–4, III. 352, 462, 520, 540, 545, 582–3, 592–3.

Theocracy, blessings, greatness, glory, etc. of. See Kingdom.

Theocracy, fundamentals, covenants, etc., pertaining to. See Kingdom covenants.

Theocracy, establishment of. See Kingdom Restoration, Second Advent, Restitution, etc.

Theocratic house, III. 57. See Davidic Kingdom.

Theocratic house rule, III. 88, 435, 453, 460, 462, 495, 531, 582, 589, 590, etc. See Kingdom, Reign, World-dominion, Supremacy, etc.

Theocratic house idea, extent of, III. 443, etc., 447, 477, 479, 487–8, 495, 515, 531, 537, 555, 558, 582, etc., 590, etc., 592, etc., 595.

Theocratic house idea, figuratively given, III. 43, 45.

Theocratic house and the Jewish nation, III. 433, 473, 572. See Davidic throne and Kingdom, Jewish nation, restoration of, etc.

Theocratic house idea perverted, III. 15, 16, 88, 352, 383, 512, 520, 551, 575. See Kingdom.

Theodicy, III. 434. See Sin, Evil, Divine Purpose.

Theology, comparative, III. 504–5.

Thessalonians, Epistles to the, III. 363.

Thief-like Coming, II. 176, 322, 334. See Advent, stages of, interval, Mt. Sinai.

Thousand years, the, II. 409, 456, 504, 528, 631, 638.

Thousand years Jewish view of, II. 409.

Thousand years one hundred and forty-four, II. 322, 331, 380, III. 126, 160, 163, 263, 266, 375.

Three unclean spirits, the, III. 162, 373.

Throne, Davidic. See Davidic.

Throne, the Father's and Son's, II. 355, 357.

Thunder storm, III. 406.

Time, Christ's death, of, III. 480–1.

Time, Christ's knowledge of, III. 93.

Time, end of, II. 424.

Time, exact unknown, III. 93, etc., 99, etc., 104, 168.

Time, future, II. 411, III. 92.

Time, how regarded by God, I. 443, 475, etc., 668. See also Time, Spirit's estimate of.

Time, how reserved, I. 580.

Time, last, the, II. 423.

Time, mistakes in, III. 92, etc., 99, etc., 104, 256–7.

Time, of the end, II. 336, 653, 658, III. 97.

Time, Spirit's estimate of, III. 486. See Time, how regarded by God.

Time, shortened, II. 460.

Time, times and a half, III. 99.

Times, Gentiles, of the, I. 243, 406, 419, II. 60, 70, 87, 115, 459, 472, 624, 639, 774, III. 12, 104, 185, 336, 505.



Times Messiah of the, III. 570.  
Times seven, III. 99.  
Times, refreshing, of, II. 461, etc.  
Times, refreshing, of, Jewish view, II. 461, etc.  
Times, refreshing, of, meaning, II. 462, etc.  
Times, Rest of, II. 469.  
Times, restitution, of, II. 425, 461, etc., III. 587.  
Times, restitution, of, Jewish view, II. 461, etc.  
Times, restitution, of, meaning, II. 465.  
Times, restitution, of, the times, II. 469.  
Timothy, Epistles to, III. 363.  
Titus, Epistle to, III. 363.  
Toleration, broad, III. 121–2, 143–4.  
Tradition, I. 130, 498, 513, 515, III. 346.  
Tradition, analogy of, III. 343, etc., 345.  
Training school, a, III. 445.  
Transfiguration, II. 194, 554, etc.  
Transfiguration, no dream, II. 558, etc.  
Translation of saints, II. 314, etc., 319, etc., III. 588.  
Translation of saints, effect, II. 327, III. 166, 304.  
Translation of saints, known, II. 326.  
Translation of saints, influence of, II. 334. See effect.  
Translation of saints, invisible, II. 317.  
Translation of saints, scorned, II. 335.  
Translation of saints, several, II. 329,  
Translation of saints, value of, II. 333.  
Translation of saints, why a, II. 332.  
Transposition of subjects, II. 525.  
Trees of righteousness, II. 580.  
Trials necessary, II. 590, 592, 612. See Kings, Priests, Reward, Degrees, etc.  
Tribulation, future, III. 118, 154–5–6, 160–1, 164–5, 198, 200, 293–4, 598. See Antichrist.  
Tribulation, Jewish, II. 60, 181, 190, 663, III. 113, 126.  
Triumphal entry, II. 759.  
Trouble, unparalleled, future, II. 655, 731, etc., 734, etc., 737, etc., 741, etc., 751, etc., 761, etc., 767–8. See Tribulation future, Antichrist, War, etc.  
Trump, II. 331.  
Trumpet, the seventh, II. 183, 190, 264, 295, 359.  
Trumpets, feast of, II. 452.  
Truth, adaptedness of, III. 280.  
Truth, divine, I. 155.  
Truth, triumphant, III. 209, 258.  
Turkish Empire, III. 126.  
Turneyites, I. 571.  
Twelve hundred and sixty days, the, II. 755–6.  
Twelve tribes, the, I. 405.  
Twenty-three hundred and sixty days, III. 99.  
Types, Gospel, I. 630.  
Typical, ark, the, II. 487.  
Typical, Canaan not, III. 61.  
Typical, Covenants not, I. 291, 295.  
Typical, Davidic throne not, II. 199, etc., 347, etc.  
Typical, Eden not, II. 61.  
Typical, how applied, I. 305, 343, 347, II. 51–2, 78, 83, 99, 170, 204, etc, III. 61.  
Typical, inheritance not, II. 204.  
Typical, Jewish nation not, I. 406.  
Typical, Jordan of what, II. 393.  
Typical, Kingdom not, II. 524.

Typical, Mt. Zion not, III. 32, 37, 51.  
Typical, Sabbath, III. 99.  
Typical, Tabernacle, II. 568.  
Typical, Temple, II. 568.

Ultra-literalism, I. 63.  
Ultramontanism, II. 143.

Unbelief, Advents, and the, I. 244, 372, 443, 459, 473, 477, II. 116, 155, 162, 191, III. 134, 142, 185, 195, 198–9, 204–5, 242, 258, 295, 486, 520, 527, etc., 581. See Advents.

Unbelief, Antichrist, and the, III. 679, 700, 722, 725, 732, 759. See Antichrist, War, etc.

Unbelief, Apocalypse, and the, III. 367, etc.

Unbelief, attacks of, I 61, 589, II. 443, 723, 726, 780. See bitterness of, widespread, destructive, etc.

Unbelief, bigotry, and, III. 497.

Unbelief, bitterness of, III. 130, 154–5, 199, 205, 214, 225, 234, 236–7, 238, 242–3, 280, 294, 496, 499, 500, 508–9, 516, 521.

Unbelief, Chiliasm, and, I. 450, 454, 460, II. 150, 186, 552, 571. See History of, Heresy, etc.

Unbelief, Church, and the, I. 593, 645, 653, 661, III. 116, 118, 155, 199, 203–5, 207–8, 210, 217, etc., 222, 225, 230, 234–6–7–8–9, 242, 248, etc., 250, etc., 255, etc., 297, 311, 318, 329, 383, 425, 587. See Kingdom and Church, Church, Dispensation, design of, Election, Wall of partition, etc.

Unbelief, concessions to, I. 61.

Unbelief, conscience and, III. 285–6.

Unbelief, covenants, and the, I. 286, 316, 334, 400, II. 138. See Covenants.

Unbelief, credulity, and, III. 291–3, 495–7.

Unbelief, David, and, I. 235, 268, 348, 724.

Unbelief, destructive, I. 82, II. 288, 418, 446, 720, 770, 780. See bitterness of, widespread, Antichrist, Persecution future, War, Trouble, Tribulation, Signs, etc.

Unbelief, development theory and the, I. 115, 204, 434, 438, 460, 510, II. 720, 726. 736, 746, 760. See Humanitarianism, Naturalism, etc.

Unbelief, diversity of, III. 280, 288–9, 441, 519, etc. See forms of, Perversions, etc.

Unbelief, faith, and, I. 138, 307, II. 150, 552, 727, 758, 760, III. 283–4, 286–8, 201–2, 495, 497, 511. See credulity of, reason, etc.

Unbelief, forms of, III. 280–1, 288–9, 290, 430, 491. See diversity of. Perversions, etc.

Unbelief, future, and the, II. 431, 701, 703, 722, 732, 778–9, III. 436, 441, 512, 577, 595. See widespread, Antichrist, Persecution, etc.

Unbelief, heathendom, and, III. 505.

Unbelief, history, and, II. 776.

Unbelief, hope, and its future, II. 429. See future.

Unbelief, humanity of Jesus, and the II. 700.

Unbelief, humility, and, III. 497.

Unbelief, Incarnation, and the, I. 571, III. 526.

Unbelief, Inexcusable, III. 238, 241, 256, 280, 283–4, 285, 288, 290, 292–3, 338–9, 440, 470–1, 476, 479, 483, 486, 489, 490, 494, 499, 527, etc., 533.

Unbelief, Jewish, and, I. 424, 427, 446, II. 493, 507. See Jewish for extension.

Unbelief, Jewish nation, of the, III. 126. See Jewish nation.

Unbelief, Judging, and, II. 360.

Unbelief, Kingdom, and the, I. 190, 198, 424, 429, 459, 510, 622, 629, II. 200, 340, III. 484–5–6, 487–8, 502, 520, 528, 546, 572, 575. See Kingdom, Reign, Covenants, etc.

Unbelief, Kingship of the saints, and the, II. 593, 597.

Unbelief, Messiah, and the, III. 155, 295–6, 474, 512, 513, 516, 520, 533, 537, etc., 539, 567–8, 573–8, 580–1. See Incarnation, etc.

Unbelief, miracles, and, II. 758, III. 78, 220, etc, 239, 281, 288–9, 295–6, 472, 521, 533. See Supernatural, Resurrection, etc.

Unbelief, natural religion, and, II. 505. See Naturalism, Humanitarianism.

Unbelief, New Jerusalem, and the, III. 48.

Unbelief, prophecy, and, I. 164, 169, 233, 278, II. 89, 99, 149, 154, 722, 728, 760, III. 131, 237–8, 240, 242, 255–6, 288, 489.

Unbelief, reason, and, III. 288–9, 291–2, 430, 436, 441, 490, 520, 511.

Unbelief, redemption, and, II. 703.

Unbelief, reigning, II. 571, 770.

Unbelief, responsibility of, III. 529. See inexcusable.

Unbelief, resurrection, and, the, I 301, II. 262, 312, III. 524–5.

Unbelief, revelation, and, II. 574.  
Unbelief, salvation, and, III. 279, etc., 288, etc., 436, 441, 469, 470, 476, 562.  
Unbelief, saying of Jesus, and the, I. 630.  
Unbelief, science, and, III. 468–9, 470–1, 492, etc., 496, 498–9, 507–511.  
Unbelief, signs, and, III. 136, 165.  
Unbelief, supernatural, and the, III. 133, 202, 220, etc., 239, 278, 281, 288–9, 291–3, 295–6, 472–4, 476, 479, 483, 496, 506, 510.  
See miracles.  
Unbelief, suppression, and, II. 288.  
Unbelief, Theocracy, and the, I. 238, 316, 411, 428. See Kingdom, Unbelief and the Kingdom.  
Unbelief, translation, and the, II. 335.  
Unbelief, widespread, I. 84, II. 106, 162, 475, 683, 720, etc., 723, etc., 779, etc., III. 115, etc., 118, 121–2, 130, 133–4–5–6–7–8–9, 140–3–4–6, 154–8, 201, 205–6, 208, 218, etc., 239, 248, etc., 251–3, 258, 278, etc., 292–4, 297, 437, 440, 507, 508–9, 577.  
Unbelief, worship, and, II. 727.  
Unchangeable. See Christ, Covenants, Oath, Faithfulness, Priesthood, Kings, etc.  
Unclean spirits, the three, III. 162, 373.  
United States, the, II. 743, 778–9, III. 15.  
Union of Church and State. See under Church and State.  
Union of believers, III. 122, 144.  
Union of believers, future, II. 745.  
Union of saints with God, II. 588, 615.  
Union of Old and New Tests, I. 157, 288, 338, 418, II. 51, 111, III. 111, 131, 242, 471.  
Unitarianism, III. 534.  
Unity, I. 594, II. 295.  
Unity, attained, how, III. 337, 595.  
Unity, Church of the, I. 637.  
Unity, Epistles, of the, III. 361, etc.  
Unity, Gospels, of the, III. 350, etc.  
Unity, manifested, III. 335, etc., 588.  
Unity, race, of the, II. 774, III. 500.  
Unity, saints of, I. 675.  
Universalists, II. 366, 621, III. 262.  
Universe, the, III. 439, 446.  
Urim and Thummim, I. 219, II. 758.  
  
Vanity of worldly expectations, II. 225.  
Vaticanism, II. 154. See Papacy.  
Vaudois, I. 521.  
Veil Jewish, the, II. 661.  
Vengeance, II. 742. etc., 766, 768, 771–2, 776, III. 22, 80, 129, 184–5, 189, 391, 404, 437. See War, Antichrist, Imprecatory Psalms, etc.  
Verbal inspiration. See under Inspiration.  
Vials, II. 686, 689, 717, 760, 764, III. 372–3.  
Vindictiveness, alleged, II. 736, 771.  
Vintage, III. 382.  
Violence used, I. 674, 680, 686, II. 102, etc., 105, 109, 701, 740, etc., 776.  
Virgins, parable of the ten, II. 24, 322.  
Visibility of the Kingdom, I. 351, 364, 369, 564, 569, 573, 575, 641, 648, 651, 655, 660, 674–5, 683, 692, II. 33, 44, 40, 92, 97, 117, 123, 204, 340, 343, 348, 504, 513, 532–3, III. 43, etc., 460, etc., 463, 465, 528, 544–5, 548–9, 552, 582, 584, 587. See Covenants, Inheritance, Kingdom, Reign, Kings, etc.  
Visible glory, II. 146, 176, 178, 188–9, 220, 345, 348, 351, 395. See Kings, Priests.  
Visible reign, II. 340, etc. See Reign, Kingdom.  
Visible reign, objections, II. 344, etc., 346, etc., 348.  
Vision sealed, II. 661,  
Voice, II. 331.  
Voice, of the Lord, III. 406.  
Von Buttler (Eva), III. 51.

Waiting, III. 180, 186, 322.  
Waldensians, I. 112, 324, 521, II. 265, 676, 680.  
Wall of partition, I. 392, 405, II. 96.  
Warning given, II. 186, 390, III. 95, 108, 110, 116, 132, 135, 151, 165.  
Warning lack of, III. 119, 197–8, 228.  
War, continuing, III. 129, 152.  
War, ended, when, II. 770.  
War, future, II. 102, etc., 105, 109, 204, 751, etc., 758, etc., 766, etc., 770, III. 161, 165, 391, 576, 591, 598.  
War, future religious, II. 655, 725, etc., 738, etc., 743, 751, etc., 759, 760, 766, 768.  
War, Psalms, II. 768. See Imprecatory Psalms.  
Washing of regeneration, II. 478.  
Watch, implication of, III. 94.  
Watchfulness, caution too, how violated, III. 101, etc., 116, 119, 135–6, 165–6, 168–9, 197–8, 219, 222, 225, 227–8, 258–9.  
Watchfulness, enjoined, III. 95, 97–9, 106, 108, 119, 132–3, 135, 141, 159, 166–7–8, 180, 236, 258, 299, etc., 308, 322, 384.  
Watching, II. 326, 332.  
Way, the narrow, III. 186.  
Way, smallness of the, III. 562.  
Wealth, III. 132, 152.  
Wealth, its influence, III. 129, 152.  
Wealth, of the Church, III. 129.  
Wedding, III. 301, etc.  
Weeks, the seventy, II. 659, etc., 718.  
Westminster Assembly, I. 531–2, II. 220, III. 176, 182.  
Whitbyan view, I. 373, 525, 528, 530, 532–4, 547–9, II. 150, 153, 155, 163, 215, 216, 217, 220, 265, 284, 378, 772, III. 134, 170, 172–3, 176–7, etc., 179, etc., 181, etc., 197, etc., 199, 215, 236.  
White Brethren, II. 567.  
White horses, II. 580.  
White (Mrs.), the prophetess, II. 323, III. 163, 264–6.  
Whore, the, II. 683–4, 756.  
Wicked, dead raised, II. 278, 288.  
Wicked, dead raised, not with saints, II. 273, etc., 275, 278.  
Wicked, dead raised, not with saints, why delayed, II. 289, 290.  
Wicked, destiny of, II. 387, 578, 581, 595, 743, 772.  
Wicked, morning, and the, II. 416.  
Wicked, removed, III. 185, 189.  
Wicked, salvability, and, II. 468.  
Wicked, see the saints honored, 594–5, 740.  
Wickedness, future, II. 105, 128, 186, 743, 748. 750, 772. See Antichrist, Signs, Unbelief, etc.  
Wickedness, increased, III. 123, 127, etc., 131, 144, 147, 160, 164–5, 183, 185. 188, 194, 197–8, 293–4, 382, 437. See Unbelief, etc.  
Wickliffites, I. 521, II. 676.  
Wilderness, the, II. 326, III. 21–23.  
Wilhelminians, III. 70.  
Wilkinson (Jemima), III. 70.  
Will, the Divine, III. 597. See Divine Purpose.  
Will, of God done, the, III. 444, etc.  
Willing people, a, III. 591.  
Wise understand, the, III. 97, 108, 151.  
Wisdom and rulership, II. 580.  
Will, true, III. 441.  
Will, worldly, III. 297.  
Witness, Gospel a, III. 117, 137, 141, 169, 192, 197, 200, 204.  
Witness, of the Spirit, I. 67.  
Witnesses, III. 186, 238–9.  
Witnesses, the two, II. 706, 756.  
Woman, creation of the, III. 431, etc.

Word, God jealous of the, I. 337, II. 82.  
Word, of God, extent of, III. 130. See Scripture.  
Work, God's accomplished, III. 545.  
Works, good, a test, II. 387, 390.  
World to come, I. 333, 614, 642, II. 396, 404, 420, 514, 546, 598, III. 587.  
World to come, Jewish usage, II. 404, etc., 448, etc.  
World to come, meaning of, II. 406.  
World, conversion of the. See Conversion, Whitbyan theory, Millennium, etc.  
World, destruction of by fire, II. 427, 506, 510.  
World, destruction of by freezing, II. 428–9.  
World, dominion, I. 361, 573, 701, II. 23, 33, 44, 97–8, 117, 127, 440, 776. See Kingdom, Reign, Jewish supremacy, Christ, etc.  
World, end of the, II. 420, etc., 424, 427, etc., 431, etc., 492.  
World, foundation of the, I. 34, II. 375.  
World, history of the, III. 427, etc., 588.  
World, love of the, III. 115.  
World, old the, meaning of, II. 425.  
World, perpetuity of the, II. 427, etc., 514. See Earth, etc.  
World, population of the, III. 201.  
Worlds, government of other, III. 443, etc.  
Worlds, inhabited, III. 443, 445, etc., 562.  
Worlds, intercommunication of, III. 563.  
Worlds, plurality of, III. 445, 562.  
Worship of Antichrist, III. 161.  
Worship idol, III. 161, 163.  
Worship unbelief, and, II. 727.  
Wrath of the Lamb, the, III. 22, 295, 391.  
Wrestlers, III. 70.  
Writer, Jesus no, I. 271–2, 627.  
Writers, Chiliastic, I. 546.  
Writers, controversial, I. 547–8.

Year-day fulfilment, II. 686, 717, 755–6, III. 133, 374.  
Year-day of Jubilee, II. 453, III. 182.  
Year-day of the Redeemed, II. 768.  
Year-day of Sabbatical, the, II. 452, III. 90.  
Year-day of Release, III. 99.  
Years, one thousand, the, II. 409, 456, 504, 528, 631, 638.  
Years, one hundred and forty-four thousand, II. 322, 331, 380, III. 126, 160, 163, 263, 266, 375.  
Years, prophetic, III. 99.  
Young (Brigham), I. 618.

Zeal, mistaken, I. 13. See Heresy-hunting.  
Zebedee's children, I. 464, 585.  
Zion, II. 52, 72.  
Zion, Mt., no type, III. 32, 37, 51.  
Zion, Mt., an inheritance (Christ's), III. 49, 50.  
Zionites, III. 51.  
Zoharites, I. 54.